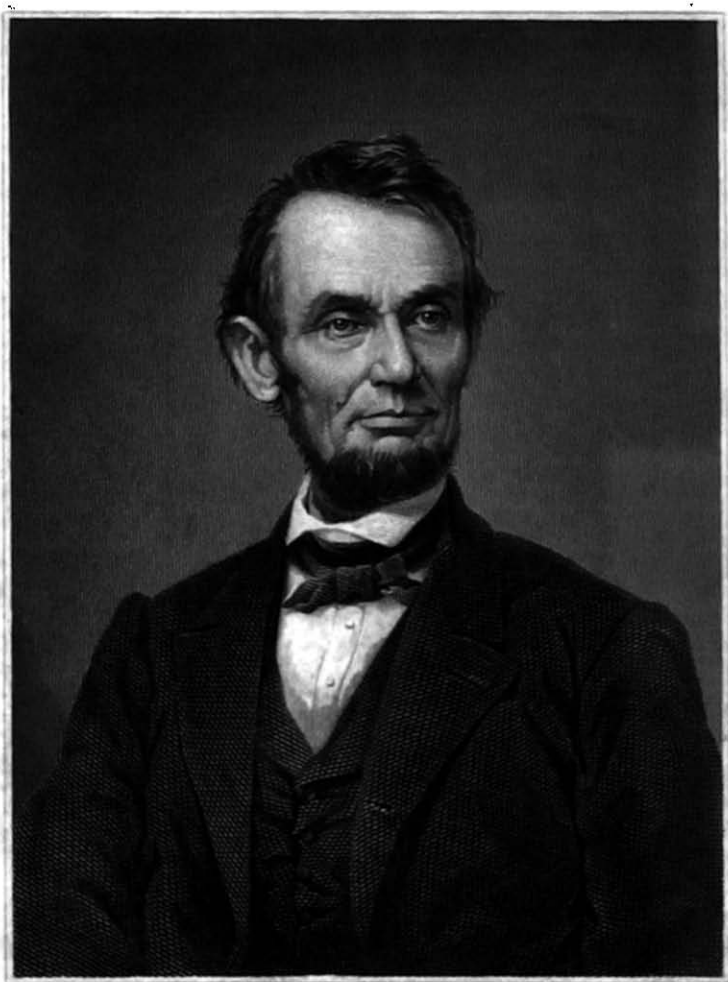


**Dhananjayrao Gadgil Library**



**GIPE-PUNE-002091**

BRYANT'S  
POPULAR HISTORY  
OF THE  
UNITED STATES.



A POPULAR HISTORY<sup>2</sup>  
OF  
THE UNITED STATES,

FROM THE

FIRST DISCOVERY OF THE WESTERN HEMISPHERE  
BY THE NORTHMEN, TO THE END OF  
THE CIVIL WAR.

PRECEDED BY A SKETCH OF THE PRE-HISTORIC PERIOD AND THE  
AGE OF THE MOUND BUILDERS.

BY  
WILLIAM CULLEN BRYANT  
AND  
SYDNEY HOWARD GAY.

VOLUME IV.

*FULLY ILLUSTRATED.*

London:  
SAMPSON LOW, MARSTON, SEARLE, & RIVINGTON  
CROWN BUILDINGS, 188, FLEET STREET

1881

[All rights reserved.]

V73:1.M8  
A.A

2091

## INTRODUCTORY.

---

THE present volume is the completion of the work which the late Mr. Bryant consented should have the sanction of his name. The first two volumes passed the ordeal of his careful perusal; in justice to those who began the reading of the work at the beginning of its publication, it is only proper to say that, save in the absence of his verbal criticism for the last two volumes, there was no change of actual authorship consequent upon his death.

Of histories of the United States there is no lack. A new one, to be of any value, should be something more than the old story, even if told in a new way. It ought to be the result of freshly gathered knowledge, hitherto undiscovered or neglected; and it should grow from a consideration of facts and events, perhaps hitherto unobserved because their significance had not been made manifest by later consequences. Whether in this work there are errors of judgment, the reader will decide for himself; whether it is a new history, is not a question of opinion but a question of fact. Whatever may be known now upon the subject, that was not known a half-century, or a quarter-century ago, will be found, it is believed, if it is worth knowing, in these volumes; for this is a matter simply of hard and conscientious labor.

It is a little more than four years since the first volume was published; but it is hoped that the work itself will show no evidence of haste. Up to a certain point, the task is mainly one of a given amount of labor to a given limit of time, and collaboration overcomes time. In this and the preceding volume there are chapters contributed by the Rev. E. E. Hale, which only needed to be fitted into their appropriate places; among the later students of the battles of the Revolution, Mr. Henry P. Johnston is one of the most diligent and accurate, and in the preparation of some portions of the third volume his familiarity with that subject has been of great service; at other points Mr. H. E. Scudder has given opportune and essential help; the narrative of the military movements in the war of the Rebellion was written, in part by

Mr. A. H. Guernsey, and in part by Mr. Rossiter Johnson. Mr. Johnson has also been in close relations with the author as an assistant through the whole of this volume. With such efficient aid it has been possible to bring forward each volume with a rapidity which, without such assistance, would have implied haste and superficial treatment.

If to some readers there should seem to be a want of proportion between the history of the war of the Rebellion and that of other periods, a word is to be said. If the aim of this volume is not altogether wide of its mark, it will be seen that, as the author reads the history of the first seventy-five years of the Republic, the slaveholders' rebellion was the natural, if not the inevitable, result of a conflict which began with the adoption of the Federal Constitution. Why there was a conflict; how aggression grew on the one hand, and submission on the other; how and why that aggression was at length resisted, step by step, as it became, step by step, more dangerous and violent; how the deadly struggle came finally between the opposing forces of liberty and slavery;—it is this that makes the real history of the country from the time the Union was formed till it was pronounced dissolved by the slaveholders, but to be re-formed with liberty instead of slavery as its "corner-stone." Where only a volume could be given to that period of three quarters of a century, it seemed imperative that the larger part of it should be devoted to the causes, not always plain or understood, and the smaller to the details of the final catastrophe. The complete history of that Rebellion cannot yet be written. Rooms full of archives, to arrange which, much less to read, no attempt has yet been made; private papers under seal; knowledge locked up and inaccessible for the present,—are the secret treasures which must be opened before such a history can be intelligently undertaken. Even the military part of it, on which so many volumes have already been written, is not yet so clear but that courts-martial are still needed to decide the characters of Generals and their campaigns. What else, then, could be done in a work of the prescribed limits of this, but to attempt, so far as the armies are concerned, only a general narrative of the essential military movements, to show how the end was gained?

S. H. G.

*December 6, 1880.*

# CONTENTS.

## CHAPTER I.

SULLIVAN'S EXPEDITION. — FALL OF CHARLESTON. — ARNOLD'S TREASON.

WASHINGTON'S OPPOSITION TO THE INVASION OF CANADA. — SULLIVAN'S EXPEDITION IN CENTRAL NEW YORK. — THE BATTLE OF NEWTOWN. — INDIAN SETTLEMENTS LAID WASTE. — BRODHEAD'S EXPEDITION. — BRANT'S REVENGE. — SPAIN DECLARES WAR AGAINST ENGLAND. — OPERATIONS IN THE SOUTH-WEST. — CONDITION OF THE AMERICAN AND BRITISH FORCES. — ATTACK ON SAVANNAH. — SIEGE AND CAPTURE OF CHARLESTON. — A SEVERE WINTER. — RAIDS IN NEW JERSEY. — SPRINGFIELD BURNED. — ARRIVAL OF ROCHAMBEAU. — ARNOLD'S TREASON. — CORRESPONDENCE WITH ANDRÉ. — IMPORTANCE OF WEST POINT. — THE CONFERENCE BETWEEN ARNOLD AND ANDRÉ. — ANDRÉ'S CAPTURE AND ARNOLD'S ESCAPE. — ANALYSIS OF THE AFFAIR . . . . .	PAGE 1
---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------

## CHAPTER II.

THE SOUTHERN CAMPAIGN.

THE EFFECTS OF ARNOLD'S TREASON. — BUFORD DEFEATED ON THE WAXHAW. — CORNWALLIS MISCALCULATES HIS TASK. — ACTIONS AT ROCKY MOUNT AND HANGING ROCK. — PARTISAN WARFARE. — GATES ASSUMES COMMAND IN THE SOUTH. — THE MILITARY SITUATION. — BATTLE OF CAMDEN. — SKIRMISHES. — BATTLE OF KING'S MOUNTAIN. — GREENE SUPERSEDES GATES. — HIS PLAN OF CAMPAIGN. — BATTLE OF COWPENS. — CONDITION OF GREENE'S ARMY. — HIS RETREAT. — RECEIVES REËNFORCEMENTS. — BATTLE OF GUILFORD COURTHOUSE. — CORNWALLIS RETREATS TO WILMINGTON . . . . .	30
-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----

## CHAPTER III.

END OF MILITARY OPERATIONS.

ARNOLD'S EXPEDITION TO VIRGINIA. — MUTINY OF THE PENNSYLVANIA LINE. — ITS CAUSE. — LAFAYETTE SENT SOUTHWARD. — CORNWALLIS'S PLANS. — DISAPPROVED OF BY CLINTON. — LAFAYETTE ADVANCES FROM MARYLAND. — JOINED BY WAYNE AND STEUBEN. — HIS CAMPAIGN IN VIRGINIA. — CORNWALLIS AT WILLIAMSBURG. — FIGHT AT JAMES ISLAND. — GREENE'S CAMPAIGN IN SOUTH CAROLINA. — BATTLE OF HOBKIRK'S HILL. — RAWDON ABANDONS CAMDEN. — FORTS MOTTE AND GRANBY, ORANGEBURG AND AUGUSTA, TAKEN BY GREENE. — SIEGE OF NINETY-SIX. — ABANDONED BY THE BRITISH. — HANGING OF COLONEL HAYNE. — BATTLE OF EUTAW SPRINGS. — GREENE'S GENERALSHIP. — MOVE-
---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------



MENT OF THE ALLIED ARMIES.—OPERATIONS AGAINST NEW YORK ISLAND.—THEY MARCH SOUTHWARD.—ARNOLD'S EXPEDITION TO NEW LONDON.—ARRIVAL OF ENGLISH AND FRENCH FLEETS FROM THE WEST INDIES.—ALLIED ARMIES IN VIRGINIA.—CORNWALLIS BESIEGED AT YORKTOWN.—HIS SURRENDER . . . . . 49

## CHAPTER IV.

### FIRST YEARS OF PEACE.

EFFECT OF THE SURRENDER.—ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF INDEPENDENCE.—A TREATY OF PEACE NEGOTIATED AND SIGNED.—THE VERMONT QUESTION.—ITS FINAL SETTLEMENT.—CONDITION AND TEMPER OF THE ARMY.—THE NEWBURGH ADDRESSES.—CESSATION OF HOSTILITIES.—EVACUATION OF NEW YORK.—WASHINGTON'S FAREWELL.—INDEPENDENCE ACKNOWLEDGED.—RELATIONS OF THE FEDERAL AND STATE GOVERNMENTS.—NECESSITY FOR UNION.—COMMERCIAL POLICY.—THE ARMY.—THE NORTHWEST TERRITORY.—THE ORDINANCE OF 1787.—THE QUESTION OF REVENUE.—SHAYS'S REBELLION . . . . . 75

## CHAPTER V.

### UNDER THE CONSTITUTION.

ADOPTION OF THE CONSTITUTION.—INAUGURATION OF WASHINGTON.—MANNERS OF THE TIMES.—ADJUSTMENT OF PUBLIC DEBTS.—GROWTH OF POLITICAL PARTIES.—THE NATIONAL BANK.—PROTECTIVE TARIFF.—CULTIVATION OF COTTON.—CONSTITUTIONAL COMPROMISE WITH SLAVERY.—GENERAL EDUCATION.—WESTWARD EMIGRATION.—DEFEAT OF HARMAR AND ST. CLAIR.—WAYNE'S CAMPAIGN AGAINST THE INDIANS.—THE WHISKEY INSURRECTION.—FRIES'S INSURRECTION.—HAMILTON AND JEFFERSON.—FRENCH INFLUENCE.—GENET.—JAY'S TREATY.—POPULAR DISSATISFACTION WITH IT . . . . . 100

## CHAPTER VI.

### ADMINISTRATIONS OF ADAMS AND JEFFERSON.

THIRD ELECTION OF PRESIDENT.—NORTHERN AND SOUTHERN JEALOUSY.—THE CHIEF OF ONE PARTY THE SUCCESSOR TO THE CHIEF OF THE OTHER.—SENSITIVENESS OF PUBLIC MEN AND VIRULENCE OF THE PRESS.—ALIEN AND SEDITION LAWS.—THE CARRYING TRADE OF THE WORLD.—FRANCE AND AMERICA.—ENGLAND AND AMERICA.—THE CONDESCENSION OF FOREIGNERS.—ENVOYS TO FRANCE.—THE X. Y. Z. CORRESPONDENCE.—NAPOLEON'S ACCESSION TO POWER.—YELLOW FEVER IN AMERICA.—WASHINGTON'S DEATH.—THREATENING OF WAR WITH FRANCE.—PREPARATIONS AGAINST SPAIN.—NAVIGATION OF THE MISSISSIPPI.—WILKINSON'S CORRUPT INTRIGUES.—SPAIN'S DREAD OF THE UNITED STATES.—HAMILTON AND MIRANDA.—FOURTH ELECTION OF PRESIDENT.—THE PURCHASE OF LOUISIANA.—AARON BURN'S EXPEDITION.—HIS TRIAL FOR TREASON . . . . . 127

## CHAPTER VII.

### JEFFERSON AND MADISON.

THE BARBARY STATES.—WAR WITH TRIPOLI.—THE IMPORTANCE OF LOUISIANA.—INCREASE OF POPULATION AND WEALTH.—JEFFERSON'S CREED AND

HIS POLICY.—SETTLEMENT OF THE WEST.—LEWIS AND CLARKE'S EXPEDITION.—FOREIGN COMMERCE AND ITS DIFFICULTIES.—THE BERLIN AND MILAN DECREES, AND THE ORDERS IN COUNCIL.—CONDITION OF THE NAVY.—THE AFFAIR OF THE "CHESAPEAKE."—THE EMBARGO.—MADISON'S ACCESSION.—THE "PRESIDENT" AND THE "LITTLE BELT."—BATTLE OF TIPPECANOE.—CLAY AND CALHOUN.—PREPARATIONS FOR WAR, AND ITS DECLARATION . . . 154

CHAPTER VIII.

WAR WITH ENGLAND.

MESSAGE AND REPORT ON WAR WITH ENGLAND.—DIVISION OF PARTIES ON THE WAR.—RIOT IN BALTIMORE.—HULL'S SURRENDER OF THE NORTHWEST.—FIRST CAMPAIGN ON THE NIAGARA.—NAVAL BATTLES OF THE FIRST YEAR.—WAR ON THE LAKES.—DESTRUCTION OF YORK.—PERRY'S VICTORY.—HARRISON'S INVASION OF CANADA.—TERRITORY OF MICHIGAN RECOVERED.—WILKINSON'S DISASTERS ON THE ST. LAWRENCE.—SECOND CAMPAIGN ON THE NIAGARA.—INDIAN WAR IN THE SOUTH, JACKSON'S CAMPAIGN.—NAVAL BATTLES OF THE SECOND YEAR . . . . . 185

CHAPTER IX.

WAR WITH ENGLAND.

NEGOTIATIONS FOR PEACE.—JACKSON'S MOVEMENTS AT THE SOUTH.—THIRD CAMPAIGN ON THE NIAGARA.—BATTLE OF LUNDY'S LANE.—BATTLE OF PLATTSBURG.—CAPTURE OF WASHINGTON.—EXPEDITION AGAINST BALTIMORE.—NAVAL BATTLES OF THE THIRD YEAR.—BITTERNESS OF PARTY FEELING.—THE REMEDY OF DISUNION.—THE HENRY CONSPIRACY.—THE HARTFORD CONVENTION.—DEFENCE OF NEW ORLEANS.—THE TREATY OF GHENT . . . . . 209

CHAPTER X.

MONROE'S ADMINISTRATION.

THE NEWS OF PEACE.—ITS EFFECT UPON THE HARTFORD MOVEMENT.—CHARACTER OF THE TREATY OF GHENT.—RESULTS OF THE WAR.—THE ALGERINE WAR.—CONDITION OF THE UNITED STATES.—FINANCIAL QUESTIONS.—EFFECT OF THE TARIFF UPON NEW ENGLAND CITIES.—CHARACTER OF MADISON.—ELECTION OF MONROE.—THE FIRST SEMINOLE WAR.—REASONS FOR ANNEXING FLORIDA.—THE AFFAIR AT AMELIA ISLAND.—JACKSON'S CAMPAIGN.—HIS EXECUTION OF PRISONERS.—HIS DISPUTE WITH MONROE.—CESSION OF FLORIDA . . . . . 238

CHAPTER XI.

MONROE'S ADMINISTRATION.

THE MISSOURI QUESTION.—EXTENSION OF SLAVERY.—DOMESTIC SLAVE-TRADE.—INCREASE OF THE SLAVE POWER.—THE COMPROMISE LINE OF 36° 30'.—A NORTHERN MEASURE.—CONGRESSIONAL STRATEGY.—NO ADMISSION OF FREE STATES WITHOUT SLAVE STATES.—RANDOLPH'S "DOUGH-FACES."—COMPROMISES IN CONGRESS AND CABINET.—LIMITED MEANING OF FOREVER.—CLOSING YEARS OF MONROE'S SECOND TERM.—THE TARIFF.—INTERNAL IMPROVEMENTS.—STEAM ON THE LAKES.—FIRST OCEAN STEAMER.—THE "MONROE DOCTRINE."—ELECTION OF JOHN QUINCY ADAMS TO THE PRESIDENCY . . . 260

CHAPTER XII.

ADAMS AND JACKSON.

THE ERA OF GOOD FEELING.—ADMINISTRATION OF JOHN QUINCY ADAMS.—THE PROPOSED CONGRESS OF SOUTH AMERICAN STATES.—OPPOSITION OF THE SLAVE-HOLDERS.—POLITICAL EDUCATION, NORTH AND SOUTH.—A SOLID SOUTH.—INDIAN TROUBLES AND STATE SOVEREIGNTY IN GEORGIA.—THE TARIFF MADE A SECTIONAL QUESTION.—THE BLACK HAWK WAR.—JACKSON'S CHARACTER, AND HIS POPULARITY.—HE ESTABLISHES THE SYSTEM OF REMOVALS FROM OFFICÉ.—THE EATON SCANDAL.—THE CONTEST OVER THE UNITED STATES BANK.—RE-ELECTION OF JACKSON.—ANTI-MASONRY.—NULLIFICATION.—PREPARATIONS FOR WAR IN SOUTH CAROLINA.—THE COMPROMISE BILL.—THE PUBLIC LANDS.—MATERIAL PROGRESS.—INCREASING USE OF STEAM-POWER.—THE FIRST RAILROADS.—EARLY MANUFACTURING . . . . . 282

CHAPTER XIII.

SLAVERY AND ANTI-SLAVERY.

A NEW ERA.—THE MODERN ANTI-SLAVERY MOVEMENT.—GARRISON AND "THE LIBERATOR."—HIS EARNESTNESS AND DETERMINATION.—DEBATE ON SLAVERY IN VIRGINIA.—THE SOUTHAMPTON INSURRECTION.—PANIC AT THE SOUTH.—THE SOUTHERN IDEA OF GOVERNMENT.—SLAVERY MET ON A NEW ISSUE.—THE ABOLITIONISTS.—THE ATTEMPTS TO SUPPRESS THEM.—PENAL LEGISLATION PROPOSED.—THE RESORT TO VIOLENCE.—THE REIGN OF MOBS.—INFLUENCE OF SLAVERY ON MORALS, MANNERS, LITERATURE, AND COMMERCE . . . . . 316

CHAPTER XIV.

PROGRESS OF SOUTHERN RULE.

THE SECOND SEMINOLE WAR.—REMOVAL OF THE CHEROKEES.—COST OF A SLAVE-HUNT.—TROUBLE ON THE CANADIAN FRONTIER.—BURNING OF "THE CAROLINE."—TRIAL OF MCLEOD.—THE LOG-CABIN CAMPAIGN OF 1840.—DEATH OF PRESIDENT HARRISON.—SUCCESION OF VICE-PRESIDENT TYLER.—HE BREAKS WITH THE WHIGS.—HIS SOUTHERN POLICY.—THE ASHBURTON TREATY.—EASTERN AND NORTHWESTERN BOUNDARIES.—THE DORR WAR OF RHODE ISLAND.—THE ANNEXATION OF TEXAS.—THE MANNER AND PURPOSE OF IT.—ELECTION OF JAMES K. POLK.—WAR WITH MEXICO.—ITS RESULTS.—ANNEXATION OF CALIFORNIA . . . . . 350

CHAPTER XV.

THE COMPROMISES OF 1850.

ELECTION OF TAYLOR TO THE PRESIDENCY.—CALIFORNIA.—DISCOVERY OF GOLD.—THE COMPROMISES OF 1850.—THE NEW FUGITIVE SLAVE LAW.—ADMINISTRATION OF FILLMORE.—ELECTION OF PIERCE.—DOUGLAS'S KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL.—REPEAL OF THE MISSOURI COMPROMISE.—SETTLEMENT OF KANSAS.—MASSACHUSETTS EMIGRANT AID SOCIETY.—REEDER APPOINTED GOVERNOR.—INVASION OF KANSAS BY "BORDER RUFFIANS" . . . . . 387

## CHAPTER XVI.

## THE KANSAS STRUGGLE — BUCHANAN.

THE FRAUDULENT ELECTIONS IN KANSAS. — THE TERRITORIAL LEGISLATURES. — THE KANSAS CODE. — BORDER RUFFIANS AIDED FROM SOUTH CAROLINA. — SACK OF LAWRENCE. — JOHN BROWN OF OSAWATOMIE. — DISPERSION OF THE TOPEKA LEGISLATURE. — ELECTION OF BUCHANAN. — LECOMPTON CONSTITUTION AND THE ENGLISH COMPROMISE. — THE MORMONS. — WALKER'S EXPEDITION. — ATLANTIC TELEGRAPH CABLE. — JOHN BROWN'S INVASION OF VIRGINIA. — HIS CAPTURE AND EXECUTION. — ELECTION OF LINCOLN . . . . . 410

## CHAPTER XVII.

## OPENING OF THE WAR.

FULFILMENT OF THE SLAVEHOLDERS' PURPOSE. — SOUTH CAROLINA LEADS. — SEWARD'S MISTAKEN PHILOSOPHY. — BUCHANAN'S POLICY. — ACTION OF CONGRESS. — PROPOSED PEACE COMPROMISES. — ORGANIZATION OF THE CONFEDERACY. — SEIZURE OF FORTS AND ARSENALS. — TWIGG'S SURRENDER. — OCCUPATION OF FORT SUMTER. — ITS FALL. — THE FIRST CALL FOR TROOPS. — THE MOB IN BALTIMORE. — FIGHT AT BIG BETHEL. — OPERATIONS IN WESTERN VIRGINIA. — BATTLE OF BULL RUN. — REBEL ATROCITIES. — BALL'S BLUFF. — REBELLION IN MISSOURI. — DEATH OF GENERAL LYON. — FREMONT IN MISSOURI. — FIRST EMANCIPATION PROCLAMATION. — SECESSION OF TENNESSEE. — NAVAL EXPEDITIONS ALONG THE COAST. — THE TRENT AFFAIR . . . . . 435

## CHAPTER XVIII.

## THE PENINSULAR CAMPAIGN.

EXPEDITION TO NORTH CAROLINA. — THE "MONITOR" AND "MERRIMAC." — BOMBARDMENT OF FORT PULASKI. — GENERAL HUNTER IN SOUTH CAROLINA. — MOVEMENT TO THE PENINSULA. — THE SIEGE OF YORKTOWN. — BATTLE OF WILLIAMSBURG. — THE CHICKAHOMINY. — JACKSON ON THE SHENANDOAH. — BATTLE OF HANOVER COURT-HOUSE. — BATTLE OF SEVEN PINES. — BATTLE OF FAIR OAKS. — LEE IN COMMAND OF THE CONFEDERATES. — BRIDGE-BUILDING. — STUART'S RAID. — THE SEVEN DAYS. — BATTLE OF BEAVER DAM CREEK. — BATTLE OF COLD HARBOR. — THE CHANGE OF BASE. — SAVAGE'S STATION. — LEE'S STRATEGY. — BATTLE OF FRAZIER'S FARM. — BATTLE OF MALVERN HILL. — THE FLIGHT TO HARRISON'S LANDING. — WITHDRAWAL FROM THE PENINSULA . . . . . 462

## CHAPTER XIX.

## NORTHERN VIRGINIA AND MARYLAND.

POPE IN COMMAND IN NORTHERN VIRGINIA. — HALLECK MADE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF. — JACKSON SENT TO GORDONSVILLE. — BATTLE OF CEDAR MOUNTAIN. — LEE MOVES FROM RICHMOND TO THE RAPPAHANNOCK. — BATTLE OF GROVETON. — PANIC AT WASHINGTON. — McCLELLAN IN COMMAND. — THE INVASION OF MARYLAND. — BATTLE OF ANTIETAM. — PRELIMINARY PROCLAMATION OF EMANCIPATION. — McCLELLAN'S DISLOYALTY TO THE GOVERNMENT. — HE IS SUPERSEDED BY BURNSIDE. — BATTLE OF FREDERICKSBURG. — THE CAMPAIGN IN THE MUD. — BURNSIDE SUPERSEDED BY HOOKER . . . . . 492

## CHAPTER XX.

## OPERATIONS IN THE WEST, 1862.

POSITION IN THE MISSISSIPPI VALLEY.—CAPTURE OF FORT HENRY.—CAPTURE OF FORT DONELSON.—NASHVILLE ABANDONED.—NEW MADRID AND ISLAND NUMBER TEN.—POPB'S CANAL.—FORT PILLOW AND MEMPHIS.—HALLECK AND GRANT.—BATTLE OF SHILOH, OR PITTSBURG LANDING.—CAPTURE OF CORINTH.—BRAGG'S MOVEMENT INTO KENTUCKY.—BATTLE OF PERRYVILLE.—BATTLES OF IUKA AND CORINTH.—BATTLE OF STONE RIVER.—VICKSBURG.—GRANT'S PLANS.—HOLLY SPRINGS.—BEGINNING OF THE SIEGE OF VICKSBURG . . . . . 515

## CHAPTER XXI.

## THIRD YEAR OF THE WAR.

HOOKER IN COMMAND OF THE ARMY OF THE POTOMAC.—THE MARCH TO CHANCELLORSVILLE.—THE BATTLE OF CHANCELLORSVILLE.—THE INVASION OF PENNSYLVANIA.—HOOKER SUPERSEDED BY MEADE.—BATTLE OF GETTYSBURG.—LEE RETREATS TO THE POTOMAC.—THE SIEGE AND SURRENDER OF VICKSBURG.—MEADE'S CAMPAIGN IN VIRGINIA.—OCCUPATION OF CHATTANOOGA.—BATTLE OF CHICKAMAUGA.—GRANT IN COMMAND OF THE DIVISION OF MISSISSIPPI.—THE SIEGE OF KNOXVILLE.—THE BATTLE OF CHATTANOOGA.—SHERMAN'S MERIDIAN EXPEDITION.—BANKS'S RED RIVER EXPEDITION . . . 548

## CHAPTER XXII.

## GRANT IN VIRGINIA.—SHERMAN'S MARCH TO THE SEA.

GRANT MADE LIEUTENANT-GENERAL.—THE FORCES IN VIRGINIA.—GRANT'S PLAN OF CAMPAIGN.—BATTLE OF THE WILDERNESS.—BATTLES AT SPOTTSYLVANIA.—FLANKING MOVEMENTS.—MINOR OPERATIONS.—THE SECOND BATTLE OF COLD HARBOR.—THE MARCH TO THE JAMES RIVER.—SHERMAN AT THE SOUTH.—PLANS OF SHERMAN AND JOHNSTON FOR THE ATLANTA CAMPAIGN.—ENGAGEMENT AT RESACA.—BATTLE AT KENESAW MOUNTAIN.—JOHNSTON SUPERSEDED BY HOOD.—THE BATTLES NEAR ATLANTA.—CAPTURE OF ATLANTA.—HOOD DEFEATED AT NASHVILLE.—SHERMAN'S MARCH TO THE SEA.—THE CAPTURE OF SAVANNAH . . . . . 569

## CHAPTER XXIII.

## THE CLOSING SCENES OF THE WAR.

TREATMENT OF PRISONERS.—NAVAL AFFAIRS.—RICHMOND AND PETERSBURG.—OPENING OF THE SIEGE OF PETERSBURG.—EARLY'S RAID IN MARYLAND AND PENNSYLVANIA.—BURNSIDE'S MINE AT PETERSBURG.—PROGRESS OF THE SIEGE.—SHERIDAN IN THE VALLEY OF THE SHENANDOAH.—THE ARMY IN WINTER QUARTERS.—FORT STEEDMAN.—BATTLE OF FIVE FORKS.—EVACUATION OF RICHMOND.—THE FALL OF PETERSBURG.—SHERMAN'S MARCH THROUGH THE CAROLINAS.—ASSASSINATION OF THE PRESIDENT.—CAPTURE OF JEFFERSON DAVIS . . . . . 587

# LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

## FULL-PAGE ENGRAVINGS.

### STEEL PLATES.

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>To face</i>
PORTRAIT OF ABRAHAM LINCOLN . . . . . <i>From a photograph from life by Brady.</i>		Charles Burt	<i>Title.</i>
PERRY AT THE BATTLE OF LAKE ERIE . . . . .	J. E. Kelly . .	M. W. Baldwin .	186
WEST POINT . . . . .	Jas. D. Smillie .	J. Smillie . . . .	425
<i>From a sketch made for this work.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF ULYSSES S. GRANT . . . . .		H. B. Hall, Jr. .	575
<i>From a photograph from life by Brady in 1863.</i>			

### WOOD ENGRAVINGS.

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>To face</i> <i>Page.</i>
SHERIDAN'S RIDE . . . . .	J. E. Kelly . .	J. W. Evans . . .	1
CAPTURE OF MAJOR ANDRÉ . . . . .	A. B. Waud . .	H. Karst . . . . .	24
THE SURRENDER OF CORNWALLIS . . . . .	A. B. Frost . .	J. P. Davis . . . .	73
PARTING OF WASHINGTON AND HIS OFFICERS . . . . .	W. L. Sheppard	J. Karst . . . . .	89
PORT OF BUFFALO IN 1815 . . . . .		W. H. McCracken .	211
<i>From a contemporary print in the Port Folio.</i>			
EMIGRANTS TO THE WEST . . . . .	W. M. Cary . .	P. Meeder . . . .	311
BUTLER AND THE CONTRABANDS . . . . .	J. E. Taylor . .	J. Karst . . . . .	450
SINKING OF THE ALABAMA . . . . .	J. O. Davidson .	H. E. Schultz . . .	514
FARRAGUT IN THE MAIN RIGGING . . . . .		E. Heinemann . . .	527
<i>From the painting by William Page.</i>			
GLORY! HALLELUJAH!—AN INCIDENT IN SHERMAN'S MARCH . . . . .	J. E. Kelly . .	J. W. Evans . . . .	584
LKE'S SURRENDER . . . . .	J. E. Kelly . .	J. W. Evans . . . .	589
THE UNION ARMY DISBANDED . . . . .	J. E. Taylor . .	F. Karst . . . . .	598

## ILLUSTRATIONS IN TEXT.

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
MORAWK VILLAGE IN CENTRAL NEW YORK . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	J. P. Davis . . . . .	1
PORTRAIT OF GENERAL SULLIVAN . . . . .		Knapp . . . . .	2
<i>From the painting by Trumbull.</i>			
DESTRUCTION OF INDIAN VILLAGES . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	5
PORTRAIT OF GENERAL LINCOLN . . . . .		Jansen . . . . .	9
<i>From the original, in the possession of Isaac Winslow, Esq., Hingham, Mass.</i>			
FALL OF SERGEANT JASPER . . . . .	Kappes . . . . .	J. Clement . . . . .	11
JAMES AND ARDESOIF . . . . .	Reinhart . . . . .	Meeder . . . . .	14
PORTRAIT OF BENEDICT ARNOLD . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Cozzens . . . . .	17
<i>From the portrait by Du Simitier.</i>			
ROBINSON'S HOUSE . . . . .	Bonwill . . . . .	Smart . . . . .	19
<i>From a sketch for this work.</i>			
FAC-SIMILE OF ANDRÉ'S PASS . . . . .	Runge . . . . .	Leggo . . . . .	23
<i>From "André's Trial."</i>			
ARNOLD'S ESCAPE . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Hellawell . . . . .	27
SIGNATURE OF NATHAN HALE . . . . .		Leggo . . . . .	29
<i>From a manuscript in the New Haven Historical Society's Collections.</i>			
SIGNATURE OF SUMTER . . . . .		Leggo . . . . .	32
<i>From an original letter in the possession of Samuel Wilde, Esq., New York.</i>			
MARION IN CAMP . . . . .	Sheppard . . . . .	Geraty . . . . .	33
SIGNATURE OF MARION . . . . .		Leggo . . . . .	34
<i>From an original letter in the possession of Samuel Wilde, Esq., New York.</i>			
DE KALB WOUNDED . . . . .	Shelton . . . . .	E. Clement . . . . .	37
A WOMAN RECONNOITRING . . . . .	Reinhart . . . . .	E. Clement . . . . .	39
PORTRAIT OF DANIEL MORGAN . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Knapp . . . . .	41
<i>From the painting by Trumbull.</i>			
ENCOUNTER BETWEEN TARLTON AND COLONEL WASHINGTON . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Annin . . . . .	44
PORTRAIT OF GENERAL NATHANIEL GREENE . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Treat . . . . .	47
<i>From the painting by Trumbull.</i>			
NEW YORK AT THE TIME OF THE REVOLUTION; SEEN FROM THE REAR OF COLONEL RUTGER'S HOUSE, EAST RIVER . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	49
<i>After a contemporary print.</i>			
MUTINY OF THE PENNSYLVANIA LINE . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Winham . . . . .	51
FRENCH AND AMERICAN UNIFORMS . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	55

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

xv

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PORTRAIT OF LORD CORNWALLIS . . . . . <i>From a painting by Hoppner.</i>		Treat . . . . .	57
PREPARING TO BURN FORT MOTTE . . . . .	Kappes. . . . .	J. Clement . . . . .	59
WATER-CARRIERS OF NINETY-SIX . . . . .	Sheppard . . . . .	Hellawell . . . . .	61
THE WEBB MANSION (ROCHAMBEAU'S HEADQUARTERS), WETHERSFIELD, CONN. . . . .	Fitler . . . . .	Holsey . . . . .	65
<i>From a photograph for this work.</i>			
NEW LONDON . . . . .	Runge . . . . .	Leggo . . . . .	68
<i>Fac-simile from an original sketch in 1776.</i>			
"LORD, NOW LETTEST THOU THY SERVANT DEPART IN PEACE" . . . . .	Fredericks . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	70
"ELIZABETH TOWN STAGE WAGON. TWO DAYS TO PHILADELPHIA" . . . . .	Runge . . . . .	Leggo . . . . .	74
<i>From a newspaper advertisement, 1781.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF COUNT DE VERGENNES . . . . .		Nichols . . . . .	76
<i>From a painting by Callet, 1786.</i>			
SCENE IN THE GREEN MOUNTAINS . . . . .	Gibson . . . . .	J. Hellawell . . . . .	79
PORTRAIT OF GOV. GEORGE CLINTON . . . . .		Nichols . . . . .	81
<i>From the painting by Ames.</i>			
HEADQUARTERS AT NEWBURGH . . . . .	Fitler . . . . .	H. Karst . . . . .	84
<i>From a sketch for this work.</i>			
SIGNATURE OF ARMSTRONG . . . . .		Leggo . . . . .	87
<i>From an original letter.</i>			
FRAUNCES'S TAVERN . . . . .	Hosier . . . . .	J. Minton . . . . .	90
<i>From a picture in Scribner's Magazine.</i>			
A NEW ENGLAND FARMHOUSE, 1790 . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Winham . . . . .	92
A PLANTER'S RESIDENCE, 1790 . . . . .	Sheppard . . . . .	Rae . . . . .	93
A LUMBERING SCENE . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Bogert . . . . .	94
THE FRANKLIN PENNY, FIRST UNITED STATES COIN . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Leggo . . . . .	96
<i>From a specimen in the possession of the author.</i>			
DOLLAR OF 1794 . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Leggo . . . . .	97
<i>From Dickeson's Numismatic Manual.</i>			
A SCENE IN SEAYS'S REBELLION . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Winham . . . . .	98
THE PRESIDENT'S CHAIR . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Clement . . . . .	100
<i>From a sketch for this work.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF ALEXANDER HAMILTON . . . . .		Heinemann . . . . .	102
<i>From an engraving by Rogers of the Talleyrand miniature.</i>			
CELEBRATING THE ADOPTION OF THE CONSTITUTION . . . . .	Fredericks . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	104
SIGNATURE OF RICHARD HENRY LEE . . . . .		Leggo . . . . .	106
<i>From a fac-simile of the signatures to the Declaration.</i>			
THE COTTON PLANT . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	T. Hellawell . . . . .	108
FORT WASHINGTON, CINCINNATI . . . . .	Murphy . . . . .	Foy . . . . .	111
<i>From a painting in the Council Chamber at Cincinnati, copied from a contemporary sketch.</i>			
THE INDIANS' ROCK, NEAR PORTS- MOUTH, ON THE OHIO . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	J. Hellawell . . . . .	118
<i>From a photograph for this work.</i>			



<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
<b>PORTRAIT OF GENERAL ARTHUR ST. CLAIR</b> . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	115
<i>From a print.</i>			
<b>PORTRAIT OF GENERAL ANTHONY WAYNE</b> . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	117
<i>From the painting by Herring.</i>			
<b>A MOUNTAIN STILL</b> . . . . .	Kappes . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	119
<b>VIEW OF PITTSBURG IN 1790</b> . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	120
<i>From the print in the Memoirs of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, vol. vi.</i>			
<b>PORTRAIT OF JOHN JAY</b> . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Treat . . . . .	124
<i>From Gilbert Stuart's Painting.</i>			
<b>FRANKLIN'S GRAVE IN PHILADELPHIA</b>	Hosier . . . . .	Maurice . . . . .	126
<i>From a picture in Scribner's Magazine.</i>			
<b>PORTRAIT OF CHIEF JUSTICE MARSHALL</b> . . . . .		D. Nichols . . . . .	133
<i>From a drawing by Newsam from Inman's painting.</i>			
<b>PORTRAIT OF ELBRIDGE GERRY</b> . . . . .		E. Clement . . . . .	135
<i>From the painting by Vanderlyn.</i>			
<b>THE BEGINNING OF THE CAPITOL</b> . . . . .	Runge . . . . .	H. Karst . . . . .	136
<i>From a contemporary print by Birch.</i>			
<b>MOUNT VERNON IN 1797</b> . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Knapp . . . . .	137
<i>From a print in Weld's "Travels in North America."</i>			
<b>PORTRAIT OF AARON BURR</b> . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	142
<i>From the picture by Vanderlyn.</i>			
<b>FLAT-BOAT GOING DOWN THE MISSISSIPPI</b> . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Meeder . . . . .	148
<b>VIEW ON BLENNERHASSETT'S ISLAND</b>	Gibson . . . . .	Andrew . . . . .	150
<i>From a photograph for this work.</i>			
<b>PARADE OF BURR'S FORCE</b> . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	152
<b>TRIPOLI</b> . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Annin . . . . .	155
<i>From a print in the Tour du Monde.</i>			
<b>PORTRAIT OF STEPHEN DECATUR</b> . . . . .		Bross . . . . .	157
<i>From the painting by Sully.</i>			
<b>DECATUR AND THE TURK</b> . . . . .	Davidson . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	159
<b>THE SUGAR PLANT</b> . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	T. Hellawell . . . . .	162
<b>WHITNEY'S COTTON-GIN</b> . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	F. Karst . . . . .	164
<i>Sketched for this work from the original model in the possession of Eli Whitney, Esq.</i>			
<b>MONTICELLO, THE HOME OF JEFFERSON</b> . . . . .		E. Clement . . . . .	167
<b>COURT-HOUSE AT CHILlicothe, OHIO</b>	Warren . . . . .	Holsey . . . . .	168
<i>From an old print.</i>			
<b>FULTON'S FIRST STEAMBOAT</b> . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	169
<i>From an old print.</i>			
<b>GATE OF THE MOUNTAINS, ON THE UPPER MISSOURI</b> . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Knapp . . . . .	171
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
<b>TAKING DESERTERS FROM THE CHESAPEAKE</b> . . . . .	Fredericks . . . . .	E. Clement . . . . .	176

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

xvii

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PORTRAIT OF JAMES MADISON . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	178
<i>From the painting by Stuart.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM HENRY HAR-			
RISON. . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Knapp . . . . .	182
<i>From the picture by Lambdin.</i>			
BATTLE-FIELD OF TIPPECANOE . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	183
<i>From a recent print.</i>			
THE TOMB OF WASHINGTON . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Edwards . . . . .	184
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
DETROIT IN 1815 . . . . .		H. Karst . . . . .	185
<i>From an old print.</i>			
BATTLE OF CHICAGO . . . . .	Sheppard . . . . .	McCracken . . . . .	189
MAP OF NIAGARA RIVER . . . . .		Servoss . . . . .	191
BATTLE OF FORT STEPHENSON . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Knapp . . . . .	195
SACKETT'S HARBOR, 1814 . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	197
<i>From the Port Folio for 1815.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF COMMODORE O. H.			
PERRY . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Treat . . . . .	199
<i>From the painting by Jarvis.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF TECUMSEH . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Treat . . . . .	200
<i>From the drawing by Pierre Le Dru.</i>			
SIGNATURE OF RICHARD M. JOHNSON . . . . .		Leggo . . . . .	201
THE CANOE FIGHT . . . . .	Shirlaw . . . . .	J. P. Davis . . . . .	204
THE GRAVES OF THE CAPTAINS,			
PORTLAND, MAINE. . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Schultz . . . . .	208
<i>From a photograph for this work.</i>			
MILLER'S CHARGE AT LUNDY'S LANE.	Bolles . . . . .	Hellawell . . . . .	212
PLATTSBURG . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Meeder . . . . .	215
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
STONINGTON BOMBARDED . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Annin . . . . .	217
COCKBURN IN THE CHAIR . . . . .	Fredericks . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	221
FORT MCHENRY . . . . .	Mayer . . . . .	Annin . . . . .	223
THE ARMSTRONG AT FAYAL . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Andrew . . . . .	224
OLD STATE HOUSE, HARTFORD . . . . .		F. Karst . . . . .	230
<i>From a photograph for this work.</i>			
JACKSON'S HEADQUARTERS, NEW OR-			
LEANS . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	234
<i>From an old picture.</i>			
WASHINGTON. . . . .	Warren . . . . .	E. Bookhout . . . . .	238
<i>From a sketch made about 1830.</i>			
DECATUR AND THE DEY OF ALGIERS . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Mollier . . . . .	243
THE OLD UNITED STATES BANK,			
PHILADELPHIA . . . . .	Schell . . . . .	F. Karst . . . . .	245
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF DANIEL D. TOMPKINS . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	247
<i>From the painting by Jarvis.</i>			
INDIANS IN AMBUSH . . . . .	Bolles . . . . .	J. Hellawell . . . . .	250
AMELIA ISLAND . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Varley . . . . .	251
<i>From a print.</i>			
CAPTURE OF INDIAN CHIEFS . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	McCracken . . . . .	254

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PORTRAIT OF JAMES MONROE . . . . . <i>From a portrait by Vanderlyn.</i>		J. Karst . . . . .	257
CHOTEAU'S POND, 1820, NOW IN ST. LOUIS . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Clement . . . . .	263
<i>From a painting in the possession of O. W. Collett, Esq., St. Louis.</i>			
A SLAVE-COFFLE PASSING THE CAPI- TOL . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	266
A SUGAR PLANTATION . . . . .	Sheppard . . . . .	Winham . . . . .	269
PORTRAIT OF JOHN RANDOLPH . . . . . <i>From a print.</i>		Pierson . . . . .	271
LOCKS AT LOCKPORT, N. Y. . . . .	Warren . . . . .	McCracken . . . . .	273
STEAMBOAT WALK-IN-THE-WATER . . . . . <i>From an old print preserved in Detroit.</i>		Heinemann . . . . .	275
PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM H. CRAW- FORD . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	277
<i>From a painting by Jarvis.</i>			
THE ADAMS MANSION, QUINCY, MASS.	Warren . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	283
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF HENRY CLAY . . . . . <i>From a print by Ritchie, after a daguerreotype.</i>		J. Karst . . . . .	287
NORTHERN INDUSTRY . . . . .	Share . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	292
SOUTHERN INDUSTRY . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	293
BATTLE OF BAD AXE . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	296
THE HERMITAGE — RESIDENCE OF GENERAL JACKSON . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Mollier . . . . .	298
<i>From a print.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF ROGER B. TANEY . . . . .		Knapp . . . . .	302
<i>From a print of a portrait from life.</i>			
A HICKORY-POLE ELECTION . . . . .	Bolles . . . . .	McCracken . . . . .	304
MAKING COCKADES . . . . .	Beech . . . . .	Varley . . . . .	307
FIRST LOCOMOTIVE BUILT IN AMER- ICA . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Bookhout . . . . .	314
<i>From a print after a contemporary drawing.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF SAMUEL SLATER . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	315
<i>From a portrait in the possession of the family.</i>			
HEAD OF "THE LIBERATOR," FAC- SIMILE . . . . .		Photo-Eng. Co. . . . .	316
PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM LLOYD GAR- RISON . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	317
<i>From a daguerreotype.</i>			
DISCOVERY OF NAT TURNER . . . . .	Shelton . . . . .	Clement . . . . .	321
PORTRAIT OF JOHN C. CALHOUN . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	323
<i>From a print after a miniature by Blanchard.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF WENDELL PHILLIPS . . . . .		Knapp . . . . .	326
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
THE DOMESTIC SLAVE-TRADE . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Leggo . . . . .	329
<i>From the Anti-slavery Record, 1835.</i>			
THE ALTON RIOT . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Bookhout . . . . .	330
<i>From the Alton Trials, by W. S. Lincoln, New York, 1838.</i>			

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

xix

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PORTRAIT OF JOHN G. WHITTIER . . . . . <i>From a portrait taken in 1858.</i>		J. Karst . . . . .	331
RUINS OF PENNSYLVANIA HALL . . . Warren . . . . . <i>From a print in the History of Pennsylvania Hall.</i>		Heinemann . . . . .	333
BURNING MAIL-MATTER IN CHARLES- TON . . . . .	Sheppard . . . . .	H. Karst. . . . .	337
PORTRAIT OF CINQUE . . . . . <i>From a portrait from life by Jocelyn.</i>		Heinemann . . . . .	343
THE NEGRO-PEW . . . . . <i>From a sketch made in the old Church at Hingham, Mass.</i>		Andrew . . . . .	348
OSCEOLA AT THE COUNCIL . . . . .	Shirlaw . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	351
A CUBAN BLOODHOUND . . . . . <i>From a sketch.</i>	Beard . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	353
PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM J. WORTH . . . . . <i>From a print published during the Mexican War.</i>		Knapp . . . . .	354
PORTRAIT OF MARTIN VAN BUREN . . . . . <i>From a print after a daguerreotype.</i>		Treat . . . . .	358
PORTRAIT OF JOHN TYLER . . . . . <i>From Dick's print from a daguerreotype by Morand.</i>		F. Karst . . . . .	359
THE ALAMO . . . . . <i>From a print published during the Mexican War.</i>	Warren . . . . .	Holsey . . . . .	362
PORTRAIT OF SAM HOUSTON . . . . . <i>From an etching after a drawing from life.</i>		Langridge . . . . .	364
PORTRAIT OF JAMES K. POLK . . . . . <i>From the painting by Healy.</i>		J. Karst. . . . .	368
PORTRAIT OF SANTA ANNA . . . . . <i>From a print published during the Mexican War.</i>		Treat . . . . .	371
PLAN OF THE BATTLE OF BUENA VISTA . . . . . <i>From Colonel Mansfield's Map.</i>		Leggo . . . . .	374
VERA CRUZ . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Britt . . . . .	376
PORTRAIT OF WINFIELD SCOTT . . . . . <i>From the painting by Weir.</i>		F. Karst . . . . .	380
CHAPULTEPEC . . . . . <i>From a photograph.</i>	Warren . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	382
THE PLAZA OF THE CITY OF MEXICO . Taylor . . . . .		Holsey . . . . .	385
SITE OF SAN FRANCISCO, IN 1848 . . Cary . . . . . <i>From an engraving published in 1855.</i>		McCracken . . . . .	387
SUTTER'S MILL . . . . . <i>From an engraving published in 1855.</i>	Cary . . . . .	H. Karst . . . . .	388
PORTRAIT OF ZACHARY TAYLOR. . . Beech . . . . . <i>From a print published during his Presidency.</i>		J. Karst . . . . .	390
PORTRAIT OF DANIEL WEBSTER . . . . . <i>From a daguerreotype.</i>		J. Karst . . . . .	393
ADVERTISEMENTS OF FUGITIVE SLAVES Warren . . . . . <i>Copied from newspapers of the time.</i>		Photo-eng. Co. . . . .	395
PORTRAIT OF MILLARD FILLMORE . . . . . <i>From a print published during his Presidency.</i>		J. Karst . . . . .	397
RENDITION OF ANTHONY BURNS . . . Taylor . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	401
PORTRAIT OF FRANKLIN PIERCE . . . . . <i>From the print by Ormsby.</i>		Knapp . . . . .	404

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PORTRAIT OF STEPHEN A. DOUGLAS . . . . . <i>From a photograph.</i>		Lansbridge . . . . .	467
LAWRENCE, KANSAS . . . . . <i>From a print.</i>	Persons . . . . .	H. Karst . . . . .	469
SOUTH CAROLINA TROOPS IN MISSOURI JOHN BROWN'S LOG HOUSE . . . . . <i>From a print.</i>	Shore . . . . .	Held . . . . .	412
	Persons . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	413
BORDER RUFFIANS INVADING KANSAS PORTRAIT OF CHARLES SUMNER . . . . . <i>From a daguerrotype.</i>	Shore . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	414
		Heineman . . . . .	419
PORTRAIT OF JAMES BUCHANAN . . . . . <i>From a daguerrotype.</i>		J. Karst . . . . .	423
SALT LAKE CITY . . . . . <i>From a picture drawn for Scribner's Magazine.</i>	Hosier . . . . .	Landerbach . . . . .	427
FAC-SIMILE OF CHARACTERS OF THE MORMON PLATES . . . . .		Photo-eng. Co. . . . .	428
JOHN BROWN . . . . . <i>From print of a portrait taken from life in Boston about 1858.</i>		J. Karst . . . . .	429
ARSENAL AT HARPER'S FERRY . . . . . JOHN BROWN'S PIKE . . . . . <i>In the possession of Albert G. Browne, Jr., New York.</i>	Persons . . . . .	Winkham . . . . .	430
	Warren . . . . .	Leggo . . . . .	431
LINCOLN'S EARLY HOME, ELIZABETH, KENTUCKY . . . . . <i>From a drawing.</i>	Warren . . . . .	Meeder . . . . .	434
FORTRESS MONROE . . . . . <i>From a sketch.</i>	Taylor . . . . .	Annin . . . . .	435
LINCOLN'S HOME IN SPRINGFIELD . . . . . PORTRAIT OF JEFFERSON DAVIS . . . . . <i>From a photograph.</i>	Warren . . . . .	McCracken . . . . .	436
		Bross . . . . .	439
STREET BANNER IN CHARLESTON . . . . . <i>From the original in the possession of the Author.</i>	Warren . . . . .	F. Karst . . . . .	441
MONTGOMERY, ALABAMA . . . . . <i>From a sketch.</i>	Warren . . . . .	Mollier . . . . .	442
EVACUATION OF FORT MOULTRIE . . . . . PORTRAIT OF ROBERT ANDERSON . . . . . <i>From a print published during the war.</i>	Taylor . . . . .	Karst . . . . .	443
		Treat . . . . .	444
PORTRAIT OF G. P. T. BEAUREGARD . . . . . <i>From a photograph.</i>		Knapp . . . . .	445
SCENE OF THE FIRST BLOODSHED, BALTIMORE . . . . . DEPARTURE OF THE SEVENTH REGI- MENT FROM NEW YORK . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Andrew . . . . .	446
	Bolles . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	443
PORTRAIT OF ALEXANDER H. STE- PHENS . . . . . <i>From a photograph.</i>		Knapp . . . . .	449
PORTRAIT OF IRVIN McDOWELL . . . . . <i>From a photograph.</i>		F. Karst . . . . .	452
THE RETREAT OVER LONG BRIDGE . . . . . PORTRAIT OF NATHANIEL LYON . . . . . <i>From a photograph.</i>	Kelly . . . . .	Classon . . . . .	453
		Knapp . . . . .	455

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

xxi

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PORTRAIT OF JOHN C. FREMONT . . . . .		Knapp . . . . .	457
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM H. SEWARD . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	461
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
BUGLER AT FORT MACON . . . . .	H. Pyle . . . . .	Closson . . . . .	463
INTERIOR OF THE MONITOR . . . . .	Davidson . . . . .	H. Karst . . . . .	465
PORTRAIT OF DAVID HUNTER . . . . .		Johnson . . . . .	466
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF GEORGE B. MCCLELLAN . . . . .		F. Karst . . . . .	468
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
YORKTOWN . . . . .	Parsons . . . . .	Annin . . . . .	469
<i>From a print published in 1862.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF GEORGE STONEMAN . . . . .		Langridge . . . . .	470
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF SAMUEL P. HEINTZEL- MAN . . . . .		Heinemann . . . . .	471
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PANIC AT RICHMOND . . . . .	Sheppard . . . . .	Andrew . . . . .	472
THE WHITE HOUSE . . . . .	Parsons . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	475
<i>From a print published in 1862.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF ERASTUS D. KEYES . . . . .		Langridge . . . . .	476
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
MILITARY BRIDGE OVER THE CHICK- AHOMINY . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	478
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
HANOVER COURT HOUSE . . . . .	Fitler . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	479
<i>From a sketch made during the war.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF JAMES LONGSTREET . . . . .		Bross . . . . .	481
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
COLD HARBOR . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Andrew . . . . .	484
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF EDWIN V. SUMNER . . . . .		Heinemann . . . . .	485
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
GUNBOATS AT MALVERN HILL . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Knapp . . . . .	486
PORTRAIT OF ROBERT E. LEE . . . . .		Heinemann . . . . .	487
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
FREDERICKSBURG . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Winham . . . . .	492
<i>From a picture published in 1862.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF HENRY W. HALLECK . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	493
<i>From a print published during the war.</i>			
CEDAR MOUNTAIN . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Bogert . . . . .	494
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
STUART'S RAID . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	495
PORTRAIT OF JOHN POPE . . . . .		Knapp . . . . .	497
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF THOMAS J. ("STONE- WALL") JACKSON . . . . .		Bross . . . . .	499
<i>From a print published in Richmond during the war.</i>			
BRIDGE AT ANTIETAM . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	503
<i>From a sketch made during the war.</i>			

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PORTRAIT OF EDWIN M. STANTON . . . . .		Pierson . . . . .	505
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
CULPEPPER COURT HOUSE . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Pierson . . . . .	507
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
THE WALL AT FREDERICKSBURG . . . . .		Bookhout . . . . .	509
<i>From a photograph taken the day after the battle.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF AMBROSE E. BURNSIDE . . . . .		Langridge . . . . .	511
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF SALMON P. CHASE . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	512
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF GIDEON WELLES . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	514
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
FORT DONELSON . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Andrew . . . . .	516
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
BRIDGE OVER THE CUMBERLAND AT NASHVILLE . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	518
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF ANDREW H. FOOTE . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	519
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PITTSBURG LANDING . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Varley . . . . .	522
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
CORINTH . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Andrew . . . . .	525
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
CALDWELL BREAKING THE CHAIN . . . . .	Burns . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	528
PORTRAIT OF GEORGE H. THOMAS . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	532
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
CUMBERLAND GAP . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Andrew . . . . .	533
<i>From a sketch.</i>			
DANCING ON THE FLAG . . . . .	Fredericks . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	535
PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM S. ROSECRANS . . . . .		Knapp . . . . .	537
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
VICKSBURG . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Varley . . . . .	539
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF DAVID D. PORTER . . . . .		Pierson . . . . .	541
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
BATTLE-FLAG OF THE NINETY-NINTH PENNSYLVANIA REGIMENT (CAR- RIED THROUGH THIRTEEN PITCHED BATTLES) . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	J. Clement . . . . .	542
PORTRAIT OF COLONEL ROBERT G. SHAW . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	543
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
REVIEW OF COLORED TROOPS . . . . .	Bolles . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	544
PORTRAIT OF JOSEPH HOOKER . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	546
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF OLIVER O. HOWARD . . . . .		Langridge . . . . .	547
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
THE CHANCELLOR HOUSE . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	548
<i>From a sketch.</i>			

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

xxiii

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PORTRAIT OF JOHN SEDGWICK . . . . .		Heinemann . . . . .	550
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF GEORGE G. MEADE . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	551
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
BATTLE-FIELD OF GETTYSBURG . . . . .	Waud . . . . .	Langridge . . . . .	553
<i>From sketches.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF GOUVERNEUR K. WARREN . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	554
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF WINFIELD S. HANCOCK . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	556
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTER'S FLEET . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Bookhout . . . . .	558
PORTRAIT OF NATHANIEL P. BANKS . . . . .		Karst . . . . .	559
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF JAMES A. GARFIELD . . . . .		Karst . . . . .	562
<i>From a photograph taken in 1863.</i>			
CHATTANOOGA . . . . .	Fitler . . . . .	E. Clement . . . . .	564
<i>From a picture published during the war.</i>			
DESTROYING A RAILROAD . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	566
COLONEL BAILEY'S DAM . . . . .	Cary . . . . .	Brett . . . . .	567
<i>From a print in the Report of the Secretary of the Navy, 1864.</i>			
MAKING ROAD THROUGH SWAMP . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	E. Bookhout . . . . .	568
RICHMOND (AS IT APPEARED DURING THE WAR) . . . . .	Sheppard . . . . .	McCracken . . . . .	569
PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM T. SHERMAN . . . . .	Granger . . . . .	J. Karst . . . . .	570
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF AMBROSE P. HILL . . . . .		Treat . . . . .	571
<i>From a print published during the war.</i>			
DEATH OF GENERAL SEDGWICK . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	575
A PICKET GUARD . . . . .	Taylor . . . . .	E. Bookhout . . . . .	578
PORTRAIT OF OLIVER P. MORTON, WAR-GOVERNOR OF INDIANA . . . . .		J. Karst . . . . .	579
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF JOSEPH E. JOHNSTON . . . . .		Knapp . . . . .	580
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF JAMES B. MCPHERSON . . . . .		Heinemann . . . . .	582
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
ATLANTA . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Bookhout . . . . .	583
<i>From a sketch made after the evacuation.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF HENRY W. SLOCUM . . . . .		Langridge . . . . .	584
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF JOHN A. ANDREW, WAR-GOVERNOR OF MASSACHUSETTS . . . . .		Karst . . . . .	585
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
RUINS OF FORT SUMTER . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Varley . . . . .	586
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
PRISONERS AT ANDERSONVILLE . . . . .	Kappes . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	588
DESTRUCTION OF THE ALBEMARLE . . . . .	Kappes . . . . .	Heinemann . . . . .	590



## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

<i>Title.</i>	<i>Designer.</i>	<i>Engraver.</i>	<i>Page.</i>
PETERSBURG . . . . .	Warren . . . . .	Meeder . . . . .	592
<i>From a print published during the war.</i>			
PORTRAIT OF JOHN A. WINSLOW . . . . .		E. Clement . . . . .	595
<i>From a photograph.</i>			
TAKING POSSESSION OF RICHMOND. . . . .	Kelly . . . . .	Heard . . . . .	597

## FULL-PAGE MAPS AND FAC-SIMILES.

<i>Title.</i>	<i>To face</i> <i>Page.</i>
SIGNATURES TO THE TREATY OF PEACE (1783) . . . . .	91
<i>By permission, from the original in the Department of State in Washington.</i>	
SIGNATURES TO THE TREATY OF GHENT . . . . .	241
<i>By permission, from the original in the Department of State in Washington.</i>	
MAP SHOWING TREATY BOUNDARIES . . . . .	259
A PAGE FROM THE LOG-BOOK OF THE STEAMER SAVANNAH . . . . .	276
<i>From the original, by permission of Mrs. S. A. Ward, New York.</i>	
REDUCED FAC-SIMILE OF THE ORIGINAL DRAFT OF THE PRELIMINARY PROCLAMATION OF EMANCIPATION, IN THE HANDWRITING OF MR. LIN- COLN . . . . .	600
<i>From the original preserved in the Library of the State of New York, at Albany; by permission of H. A. Homes, Esq., State Librarian.</i>	
MAP OF THE PENINSULA OF VIRGINIA . . . . .	604

## TABLE OF DATES.

---

1779. Sullivan's Expedition.
1780. *May*, Capture of Charleston by the British.  
*July*, Arrival of Rochambeau.  
*September*, Arnold's Treason.  
*August 15*, Battle of Camden.
1781. *January 17*, Battle of Cowpens.  
*March 15*, Battle of Guilford Court House.  
*September 7*, Battle of Eutaw Springs.  
*October 19*, Cornwallis's Surrender at Yorktown.
1782. *November 30*, Preliminary Treaty of Peace signed.
1783. *September 3*, Final Treaty of Peace with Great Britain signed.  
*November 25*, Evacuation of New York.  
*December 4*, Washington takes leave of his officers.
1784. Jefferson's Northwest Ordinance proposed.
1786. Shays's Rebellion.
1787. Northwest Territory organized, and Ordinance adopted.  
*May 14*, Constitutional Convention met at Philadelphia.  
*September 17*, Constitution of the United States signed by the Delegates.
1788. *June 21*, Constitution ratified by New Hampshire, securing its Adoption.
1789. *March 4*, First Congress assembled in New York.  
*April 30*, Washington inaugurated President.
1790. Cotton-spinning established in the United States.
1791. First National Bank established.
1793. Wayne's campaign against the Indians.  
Cotton Gin invented by Eli Whitney.
1794. The Whiskey Insurrection.
1795. Jay's Treaty ratified.
1797. *March 4*, John Adams inaugurated President.
1798. Alien and Sedition Laws enacted.
1799. Fries's Insurrection.  
*December 14*, Death of Washington.
1801. *March 4*, Jefferson inaugurated President.  
War with Tripoli.
1803. Louisiana purchased.
1804. Lewis and Clarke's Expedition.
1805. Treaty of Peace with Tripoli.
1806. Aaron Burr's Expedition to the Southwest.  
Monroe and Pinkney Treaty, suppressed by Jefferson.  
*November 20*, The Berlin Decree issued.
1807. Trial trip of Fulton's first steamboat.

1807. *November 11*, The Orders in Council issued.  
*December 17*, The Milan Decree issued.  
*December*, The Embargo Bill passed.
1809. *March 4*, Madison inaugurated President.
1811. *November 7*, Battle of Tippecanoe.
1812. *June 18*, War declared against England.  
*August 16*, Hull's surrender of Detroit.
1813. *March 4*, Madison inaugurated.  
*September 10*, Perry's victory on Lake Erie.  
*October 5*, Battle of the Thames.  
 Jackson's campaign against the Southern Indians.
1814. Campaign on the Niagara; Battles of Chippewa and Lundy's Lane.  
*August 25*, Capture of Washington by the British.  
*September 11*, Battle of Plattsburg.  
*December 15*, Hartford Convention met.  
*December 24*, Treaty of Peace signed at Ghent.
1815. *January 8*, Battle of New Orleans.  
 War with Algiers.
1816. United States Bank chartered.  
 First Seminole War.
1817. *March 4*, Monroe inaugurated President.
1818. Steam navigation begun on the Western lakes.
1820. Missouri Compromise passed.
1821. Ratification of Treaty of 1819, ceding Florida to the United States.
1825. *March 4*, John Quincy Adams inaugurated President.
1826. Murder of Morgan, and rise of the Anti-masonic party.  
*July 4*, Death of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson.  
 First railroad built in the United States.
1829. *March 4*, Jackson inaugurated President.
1831. Garrison established "The Liberator."  
*August*, The Southampton Insurrection.
1832. The Black Hawk War.  
 Nullification in South Carolina.
1833. Removal of deposits from the United States Bank.
1835. Second Seminole War begun.  
 Texas declared her independence of Mexico.
1837. *March 4*, Van Buren inaugurated President.
1839. Capture of the *Amistad*, and trial of Africans.
1841. *March 4*, Harrison inaugurated President.  
 Case of the *Creole*.
1842. The Dorr War in Rhode Island.  
 The Prigg Case in the Supreme Court.  
 The Ashburton Treaty concluded.
1845. Texas annexed by joint resolution.  
*March 4*, Polk inaugurated President.
1846. *May 8*, Battle of Palo Alto, beginning of the Mexican War.  
*August 8*, David Wilmot introduced his Proviso in Congress.
1847. *February 22, 23*, Battle of Buena Vista.  
*March 27*, Surrender of Vera Cruz.  
*September 14*, City of Mexico occupied by the American forces.
1848. *February*, Treaty of Peace with Mexico concluded.

## TABLE OF DATES.

609

1848. Gold discovered in California.
1849. *March 4*, Taylor inaugurated President.
1850. The Clay Compromises — including the Fugitive Slave Law — passed.
1853. *March 4*, Pierce inaugurated President.  
Rise of the Know-Nothing Party.
1854. *May 30*, The Kansas-Nebraska Bill became a law.
1856. Lawrence, Kansas, sacked.
1857. *March 4*, Buchanan inaugurated President.  
*March 6*, The Dred Scott case in the Supreme Court.  
*August 4*, First message sent by Atlantic cable.
1859. *October*, John Brown's raid on Harper's Ferry.
1860. *November*, Lincoln elected President.  
*December 2*, South Carolina seceded.
1861. *January*, Mississippi, Alabama, Florida, Georgia, and Louisiana seceded.  
*February*, Texas seceded; provisional Confederate Government organized.  
*March 4*, Lincoln inaugurated President.  
*April 12, 13*, Bombardment of Fort Sumter.  
*April 17*, Virginia seceded.  
*April 19*, First blood shed, in Baltimore.  
*May*, Arkansas and North Carolina seceded.  
*June 10*, Battle of Big Bethel.  
*July 21*, Battle of Bull Run.  
*August 10*, Battle of Wilson's Creek; death of General Lyon.  
*August 26*, The Hatteras Expedition sailed.  
*August 31*, Fremont's Emancipation Proclamation issued.  
*October 29*, The Port Royal Expedition sailed.  
*November 8*, The rebel envoys taken from the *Trent* by Captain Wilkes.
1862. *January 12*, The Roanoke Expedition sailed.  
*February 15*, Surrender of Fort Donelson.  
*March 9*, Fight of the *Merrimac* and *Monitor*.  
*April 6, 7*, Battle of Pittsburg Landing.  
*April 8*, Surrender of Island Number Ten.  
*April 24*, Capture of New Orleans by Farragut.
1862. *May 4*, Yorktown evacuated by the rebels; Battle of Williamsburg.  
*May 9*, Hunter's Emancipation Order issued.  
*May 27*, Battle of Hanover Court House.  
*May 31*, Battle of Fair Oaks.  
*June 26*, The Seven Days' battles before Richmond begun.  
*August 29*, Battle of Groveton, or Second Bull Run.  
*September*, Invasion of Maryland; Battle of Antietam.  
The President's preliminary Proclamation of Emancipation issued.  
*December 13*, Battle of Fredericksburg.  
*December 31 and January 2*, Battle of Stone River.
1863. *January 1*, Emancipation proclaimed by the President.  
*May 2*, Battle of Chancellorsville.  
*July 1-3*, Battle of Gettysburg.  
*July 4*, Surrender of Vicksburg.  
*July 8*, Surrender of Port Hudson.  
*September 19*, Battle of Chickamauga.  
*November 24, 25*, Battle of Chattanooga.
1864. *March*, Banks's Red River Expedition.

1864. *April 12*, Massacre at Fort Pillow.  
*May 5, 6*, Grant's advance on Lee; Battle of the Wilderness.  
*May 6*, Sherman's Atlanta Campaign begun.  
*May 15*, Sigel defeated by the rebels at Newmarket.  
*June 14*, Grant crossed the James; Siege of Petersburg begun.  
*June 19*, Privateer *Alabama* sunk by the *Kearsarge*.  
*July 30*, Explosion of the mine under the rebel works at Petersburg.  
*July 30*, Chambersburg, Pa., burned by the rebels.  
*August 5*, Battle of Mobile Bay.  
*September 1*, Fall of Atlanta.  
*August and September*, Sheridan's campaign in the Shenandoah Valley.  
*October 19*, Battle of Cedar Creek.  
*October 27*, Rebel ram *Albatross* destroyed.  
*November 8*, President Lincoln reëlected.  
*November 13*, Sherman's march to the coast begun.  
*November 30*, Battle of Franklin, Tenn.  
*December 15, 16*, Battle of Nashville.  
*December 21*, Sherman entered Savannah.
1865. *January 15*, Fort Fisher captured by General Terry.  
*February 17*, Columbia, S. C., surrendered to General Sherman.  
*February 18*, Charleston evacuated by the rebels.  
*April 1*, Battle of Five Forks.  
*April 2*, Richmond evacuated.  
*April 9*, Surrender of Lee's army.  
*April 14*, The President assassinated.  
*April 26*, Surrender of Johnston's army.  
*May 8*, Capture of Jefferson Davis.

## ADMISSION OF STATES.

ORIGINAL THIRTEEN.	ADMITTED UNDER THE CONSTITUTION.	
New Hampshire. Massachusetts. Rhode Island. Connecticut. New York. New Jersey. Pennsylvania. Delaware. Maryland. Virginia. North Carolina. South Carolina. Georgia.	Vermont, 1791. Kentucky, 1792. Tennessee, 1796. Ohio, 1803. Louisiana, 1812. Indiana, 1816. Mississippi, 1817. Illinois, 1818. Alabama, 1819. Maine, 1820. Missouri, 1821. Arkansas, 1836.	Michigan, 1837. Florida, 1845. Texas, 1845. Iowa, 1846. Wisconsin, 1848. California, 1850. Minnesota, 1858. Oregon, 1859. Kansas, 1861. West Virginia, 1863. Nevada, 1864.

## INDEX TO THE FOUR VOLUMES.

- A BÉKAS INDIANS**, II., 564.
- ABERCROMBIE, GEN.**, at Albany, III., 290; Ticonderoga, 297 *et seq.*
- ABERDEEN**, witchcraft trials in, II., 452.
- ABERDEEN, LORD**, on Texas, IV., 397.
- ABINGDON**, witch trials at, II., 452.
- ABNAKIS**, an Indian tribe of Maine, I., 310; II., 436, 512.
- ABOLITIONISTS, EARLY**, III., 177; their purpose, IV., 324; character, 327.
- ABRAHAM, PLAINS** of, III., 309, 445, 446.
- ACADIA**, derivation of name, I., 313, note; granted to De Monte, 318; settlements in, destroyed, 327.
- ACADIANS**, deportation of the, III., 373 *et seq.*
- ACCOMAC**, Berkeley at, II., 305 *et seq.*
- ACCOMAC COUNTY, Va.**, its loyalty, III., 52.
- ACHTER CUL**, Newark Bay, II., 321; New Jersey, 350.
- ACKLAND, MAJOR**, III., 583 *et seq.*; 574; wounded, 589.
- ACOMA**, ancient town of, II., 580, 581.
- ACQUINECK** (Rhode Island) purchased, II., 43.
- ADAMS INDIANS**, mission among, II., 599, 602.
- "**ADAMS**," THE, destroyed, IV., 216.
- ADAMS, FORT**, IV., 117.
- ADAMS, LIEUT. COL.**, killed, III., 596.
- ADAMS, CHARLES FRANCIS**, quoted, IV., 271; candidate for Vice-president, 386; Minister to England, 460.
- ADAMS, CLEMENT**, his msp., I., 133, 228.
- ADAMS, JOHN**, on New York Tories, III., 459; on independence, 471; opinion of Mecklenburg Resolutions, 476, note; letter of, 478, note; pamphlet on government, 478; seconds Lee's Resolutions, 493; of committee on declaration, 493; on declaration, 494, 495; as peace commissioner, 512; quoted, 617; Commissioner in Paris, IV., 78; protects Northern industries, 77; Minister to England, 95; chosen Vice-president, 105; elected President, 127.
- ADAMS, JOHN Q.**, as peace commissioner, IV., 209; on treaty of Ghent, 241; on slave-drivers, 264; on dissolution of the Union, 264, note; elected President, 280; defends the right of petition, 338.
- ADAMS, NEHEMIAH**, IV., 398.
- ADAMS, SAMUEL**, writes the instructions to representatives, III., 336; his regiments, 363; his resolution concerning the tea, 371; on dangers to the government, IV., 93.
- ADET**, IV., 132.
- ADVENTURE GALLEY, THE**, III., 83, 86.
- AFFIRMATION BY FRIENDS**, III., 184.
- AGAMENTICUS**. (See York, Me.)
- AGASSIS, PROF. LOUIS**, I., 11.
- AGAWAM**. (See Springfield, Mass.)
- AGNEW, GENERAL**, III., 495.
- AGOUHANNA**, Indian king at Hochelaga, I., 185.
- AGREDA, MARIA DE JESUS**, II., 594.
- AGUAYO, MARQUIN DE**, II., 600.
- AHUMATEC**, the Indian queen, I., 272.
- AIKEN, WILLIAM**, candidate for speaker, IV., 418.
- AIX LA CHAPELLE**, Treaty of, III., 252, 254.
- AKANSEA**, TOWN of Arkansas Indians, II., 508.
- ALABAMA** (State of), settled, II., 523.
- "**ALABAMA**," THE, sunk by the *Kearsarge*, IV., 589.
- ALAMO**, Massacre of, IV., 362.
- ALBANIA**, New Jersey, II., 320.
- ALBANY** [Fort Orange], II., 296; also Willemstadt, 350; Indian trade at, III., 2; refuses to acknowledge Leisler, 17; asks for help, 17; French and Indian attack on, 19; reinforced, 20; confederate convention at, 261.
- "**ALBEMARLE**," THE, destroyed, IV., 589.
- ALBEMARLE, DUKE OF**. (See Monk.)
- ALBEMARLE, EARL OF**, of Virginia, III., 78.
- ALBEMARLE SOUND**, settlements, II., 271.
- ALBERT DE LA PIERRE**, at Archer's Creek, I., 194.
- ALDEN, JOHN**, on Plymouth Rock, I., 397.
- ALDEN, CAPT. JOHN**, accused of witchcraft, II., 463.
- ALDEN, COL. ISHABOD**, III., 610.
- "**ALERT**," THE, captured by the *President*, IV., 192.
- ALEXANDER VI.**, divides the globe, I., 186.
- ALEXANDER (MOONAKAM OF WAMSUTTA)**, a Wampanoag sachem, II., 404.
- ALEXANDER, N. Y. lawyer**, III., 230, note.
- ALEXANDER, SIR WILLIAM**, receives the grant of Nova Scotia, I., 332.
- ALGIERS**, tribute to, IV., 154; war with, 243.
- ALGONKIN INDIANS**, missions among, II., 501.
- ALIKEN AND SEDITION LAWS**, IV., 129.
- ALIENATION of the colonies**, III., 329.
- ALLEN**, representative of Mason claim, III., 128.
- ALLEN, LIEUT.**, killed, III., 510.
- ALLEN, ETHAN**, expedition against Ticonderoga, III., 438, 456; sent to Canada, 438; joins expedition against, and is captured, 440.
- ALLEN, HEMAN**, III., 433, note.
- ALLEN, IRA**, commissioner from Vermont, IV., 80.
- ALLEN, SAMUEL**, of N. H., II., 432 *et seq.*
- ALBERTON, ISAAC**, at Plymouth, I., 398.
- ALBERTON, JOHN**, at Plymouth, I., 398, note.
- ALLOUERS, FATHER**, Lake Huron, II., 501.
- ALMAGRURIN**, street in Lisbon so called, I., 64.
- ALMY** sent to England, II., 27.
- ALRICHS, JACOB**, of New Amstel, II., 161, note, 162 *et seq.*; Md. envoy, 249, 250.
- ALTAMAHA RIVER**, boundary of Ga., II., 560.
- ALTHAM, JOHN**, missionary in Maryland, I., 486.
- ALTON**, III., riots in, IV., 331.
- ALTONA**, Dutch post at Christina, II., 162.
- ALVORD, JAMES C.**, IV., 342.
- AMADAS, PHILIP**, expeditions of, I., 241, 249.
- AMBO POINT** (Perth Amboy), III., 6.
- AMBRISTER, ROBERT C.**, trial and execution, IV., 254.
- AMESES INDIANS**, II., 580.
- AMELIA ISLAND**, seized, IV., 249; value of, 260.
- AMERICAN CONTINENT**, antiquity of, I., 11; pre-historic people in, 20; its name, 127.
- AMERSFOORT** [Flatlands], Long Island, election at, II., 122.
- AMERY, JONATHAN**, of S. C., II., 371.
- AMHERST, SIR JEFFERY**, expedition to Louisburg, III., 297, 302, 311.
- "**AMISTAD**," Case of the, IV., 848.
- AMMUNITION**, expended in battle, III., 490, note.
- AMNESTY**, in Virginia, III., 58.

AMSTERDAM, CITY OF, II., 161.  
 ANABAPTISTS in New Netherland, II., 239.  
 ANASTASIA ISLAND, massacre at, I., 209, 210; II., 561.  
 ANASTASIUS, FATHER, II., 519, 520, 523 *et seq.*  
 ANAYA, DON GASPARGO, of Coahuila, II., 599.  
 ANDERSON, ADAM, III., 143, note.  
 ANDERSON, GEN. ROBERT, at Fort Sumter, IV., 442; in Kentucky, 453.  
 ANDERSON, GEN. R. H., summons Nashville, IV., 532; at Chancellorsville, 549; in overland campaign, 574 *et seq.*  
 ANDERSONVILLE, IV., 598.  
 ANDRÉ, JOHN, compared with Hale, III., 511; at surrender of Charleston, IV., 13; his connection with Arnold's treason, 16 *et seq.*  
 ANDREW, JOHN A., suggests raising colored troops, IV., 544.  
 ANDROS, SIR EDMUND, Governor of N. Y., II., 354; of N. E., 387 *et seq.*; in Connecticut, 391; deposed, 393; report of, on N. Y., III., 1, 3; Duke of York's claim to Conn., 4; recalled, 5; Governor-general of N. E., 8, 11; journey of, 11; prisoner in Boston, 12; Governor of Va., 63; recalled, 66; suspends charter of R. I., 119.  
 ANGELL, COL., at Springfield, IV., 15.  
 ANIAS, PRIOR, Governor of Darien, I., 146.  
 ANN, FORT, III., 573.  
 ANNAPOLIS, Md., II., 217; battle near, 218; made capital of Md., III., 67.  
 ANNAPOLIS HARBOR, Nova Scotia, I., 314.  
 ANNAPOLIS ROYAL, III., 125, 208.  
 ANNE, QUEEN, III., 38.  
 ANNE ARUNDEL COUNTY, Md., II., 217.  
 ANONTHICA. (See Onnonthica.)  
 ANTICOSTI, ISLAND OF, I., 132.  
 ANTIETAM, battle of, IV., 501 *et seq.*  
 ANTIGUA, II., 211.  
 ANTILLA, mythical island of, I., 13, 35.  
 ANTI-MASONRY, IV., 308.  
 ANTI-SLAVERY ERA, THE, IV., 316 *et seq.*  
 APACHES, wars of, II., 591, 596, 601 *et seq.*  
 APALACHE INDIANS, wars, II., 557 559; in Florida Confederacy, 564.  
 APALACHEN, Indian village of, I., 153, 160.  
 APALACHICOLA, fort at, II., 600.  
 APAULLA, J., name of, on rock, II., 585, note.  
 "APOLOGY," BARCLAY'S, III., 6.  
 APPEAL, privilege of, III., 57.  
 APPLEDORE (Isles of Shoals), II., 425.  
 APPOMATTOX COURT HOUSE, Lee surrenders at, IV., 598.  
 AQUINO, an Indian chief, I., 165.  
 ARAB, western explorations of, I., 65.  
 ARANDA, COUNT OF, II., 597.  
 ARBITRATOR, ADMIRAL, blockades Newport, IV., 53.  
 ARBUTHNOT, ALEX., trial and execution of, IV., 254.  
 ARCADES, JOHN, of Carolina, II., 370 *et seq.*; III., 82, 83.  
 ARCHER, GEN., at Frasier's Farm, IV., 485.  
 ARCHER'S CREEK, South Carolina, I., 194.  
 ARCHER, GABRIEL, at Jamestown, I., 269.  
 ARDESOLF, CAPT., his encounter with Major James, IV., 13.  
 "AREN," Swedish vessel, II., 155.  
 ARGALL, SIR SAMUEL, at Bermuda, I., 297; at Virginia, 303; voyage to Maine, 325; at Isles of Shoals, II., 425.  
 "ARGUS," THE, captured, IV., 208.  
 ARGYLE, FORT, built, III., 147.  
 ARISTA, Mexican General, IV., 370.  
 ARIZONA, II., 537; name of, etc., 591; IV., 385.  
 ARKANSAS HILL, IV., 296.  
 ARKANSAS INDIANS, II., 508, 514.  
 ARKANSAS RIVER, II., 509, 521, 537.  
 ARLINGTON, Mass., III., 885, note.  
 ARLINGTON, EARL OF, grant of Va., II., 292, III., 53.  
 ARMADA, THE SPANISH, I., 253; II., 555.  
 ARMAND, COL., at battle of Camden, IV., 35.  
 ARMISTEAD, GEN. LEWIS A., at Malvern Hill, IV., 497; killed, 566.  
 ARMISTEAD, W. R., commands in Florida, IV., 364.  
 ARMSTRONG, GEN., at Charleston, III., 467; at Germantown, 559.  
 ARMSTRONG, Governor of Nova Scotia, III., 274, note.  
 ARMSTRONG, MAJOR, at battle of Camden, IV., 35.

ARMSTRONG, JOHN, his authorship of the Newburgh Addresses, IV., 38; expedition down the St. Lawrence, 201; plans invasion of Canada, 211.  
 ARMY, THE CONTINENTAL, III., 419; effort to raise a new, 548.  
 ARMY OFFICERS, treachery of, IV., 448, note.  
 ARNOLD, BENEDICT, in the Gorton controversy, II., 71, 72, 77 *et seq.*; Governor of R. I., 118; expedition to Ticonderoga, III., 432, 434 *et seq.*; expedition through Me., 441 *et seq.*; wounded at Quebec, 447; blockades Quebec, 448; pursues Tryon, 547; shoots a Tory, 548; reports to Schuyler, 575; at Bemus's Heights, 589; made a major-general, 590; his treason, IV., 16 *et seq.*; invades Virginia, 44 *et seq.*; New London expedition, 68; his life attempted by Mrs. Hinman, 70.  
 ARNOLD, WILLIAM, II., 40, note; the Gorton party, 72, note; petition to Massachusetts, 99.  
 ARRIOLA, ANDRES DE, of Pensacola, II., 558.  
 ARTAGNETTE, CAPT. DE, at Kaskaskia, II., 547, 548.  
 ARTICLES OF CONFEDERATION adopted, IV., 52.  
 ARUNDEL, EARL OF, I., 315. (See Maltrovers.)  
 ASHBURTON TREATY, IV., 365.  
 ASHE, JOHN, III., 33, 86.  
 ASHE, COLONEL, III., 465, 618.  
 ASHLEY, LORD. (See Shaftesbury.)  
 ASHLEY RIVER, S. C., II., 132.  
 ASHURST, SIR HENRY, III., 40.  
 "ASIA," man of war, fight with, III., 453.  
 ASPINWALL, COLONEL, quoted, III., 547, note.  
 ASPINWALL, WILLIAM, II., 44, and note.  
 ASSEMBLY OF NEW YORK, III., 7, 23.  
 ASSUNPINK CREEK, III., 530, 531.  
 ASSUNPINK INDIANS, II., 493.  
 ASTICON, an Indian chief in Maine, I., 325.  
 ASTORIA, L. I., III., 504.  
 ATCHISON, DAVID, on Kansas, IV., 410; leads border ruffians, 413.  
 ATHEISTICAL BOOKS, III., 49.  
 ATHENS, Village of, IV., 4.  
 ATHERTON COMPANY, THE, III., 118.  
 ATHERTON GAO, IV., 238.  
 ATHERTON, HUMPHREY, at Shawomet, II., 79, note; III., 113; killed, 117.  
 ATHERTON PURCHASE, THE, III., 119.  
 ATIENZA, BLAZE DE, on the Pacific, I., 146.  
 ATKINSON, GEN., in Black Hawk War, IV., 295.  
 ATLANTA, Ga., Sherman's campaign, ending in capture of, IV., 580 583; buildings destroyed, 584.  
 ATLANTIS, mythical island of, I., 13.  
 ATLEE, COLONEL, III., 499.  
 ATTUCKS, killed, III., 363, note.  
 ATWATER, DR. DAVID, killed, III., 548.  
 ATWOOD, JUDGE, leaves N. Y., III., 83.  
 AUBERT, THOMAS, at Cape Breton, I., 175.  
 AUBREY, HILLIARD P., III., 411, 416.  
 AUGUSTA, Ga., founded, III., 156; siege of, IV., 33; surrender, 60.  
 AUGUSTA, FORT, III., 353.  
 AURY, COMMODORE, IV., 252.  
 AUSTIN, ANNE, in Boston, II., 177, 178, 181.  
 AUSTIN, MOSES, IV., 301.  
 AUSTIN, STEPHEN, IV., 361.  
 AVALDANIA, an Indian king, I., 53.  
 AVALON, in Newfoundland, I., 499.  
 AVERYSBOROUGH, battle of, IV., 539.  
 "AVON," THE, sunk, IV., 224.  
 AXACAN, Virginia, mission at, I., 221.  
 AYABALLA, Florida, burned, II., 559.  
 AYSCUB, SIR GEORGE, in the West Indies, II., 211.  
 BACCALAO, origin of the name, I., 137.  
 BACKERUS, DOMINIE, II., 134.  
 BACKUS, ELECTUS, killed, IV., 197.  
 BACON, LORD, letter to, I., 329; opinion on witchcraft, II., 462.  
 BACON, NATHANIEL, II., 296, 298 *et seq.*; death, 312.  
 BACON'S REBELLION, III., 51.  
 BACON QUARTER BRANCH, Va., II., 297.  
 BADAJOS, Council of, I., 151.  
 BAD AXE, battle of, IV., 295.  
 BAFFIN'S BAY, visited by Davis, I., 232.  
 BAGWELL, JOHN, II., 317.  
 BAHIA DE CABALLOS (Bay of Horses), I., 154.  
 BAILEY, COLONEL, III., 513.

- BAILY, COL. JOSEPH, his dam, iv., 568.  
 BAILY, THEODOBUS, commands the *Lexington*, iv., 378; at New Orleans, 527.  
 BAINBRIDGE, WILLIAM, carries tribute to Algiers, iv., 154; cruise in the *Comission*, 198.  
 BAIRD, GEN. ABSALOM, at Chatanooga, iv., 565.  
 BAKER, CAPTAIN, at Albany, ii., 345.  
 BAKER, E. D., killed, iv., 454.  
 "BALANCE," THE, a Dutch ship, ii., 158.  
 BALBOA, VASCO NUNEZ DE, i., 143, 144, 146.  
 BALCARRAS, EARL, iii., 508 *et seq.*, 574, note.  
 BALFOUR, LIEUT.-COL., iv., his execution of Hayne, 62; at Eutaw Springs, 63.  
 BALL'S BLUFF, battle of, iv., 454.  
 BALTIMORE, LORD, in Virginia, i., 484, 485, 496, 487.  
 BALTIMORE, LORD (2d), in Maryland, i., 487, 489.  
 BALTIMORE, LORD (CECIL), ii., 211 *et seq.*; agreement with Va. agents, 222; claim to Delaware region, 249 *et seq.*; deposed, iii., 60.  
 BALTIMORE, LORDS, in Md., iii., 78. (See, also, Calvert.)  
 BALTIMORE, CITY OF, iii., 80; iv., political mob in, 187; expedition against, 222; secession mob in, 447.  
 BAMBO HOOK. (See Bombay Hook.)  
 BANGOR, MAINE, called Kadesquit, i., 323.  
 BANE, a public, established, iii., 181; first national, iv., 107.  
 BANK, U. S., Jackson's hostility to, iv., 300.  
 BANKS, N. P., elected Speaker, iv., 418; in Pope's campaign, 492 *et seq.*; ordered to Washington, 499; at Fort Hudson, 558; Red River expedition, 567.  
 BARBADOS, ii., 177; loyalty of, 211.  
 BARBARY STATES, relations with, iv., 154.  
 BARBER, DR., sent to Puritans, ii., 218.  
 BARBIEE, La Salle's settlement at, ii., 519.  
 BARBOUR, JAMES, on dissolution of the Union, iv., 370, note.  
 BARCLAY, CAPT., defeated by Perry, iv., 198.  
 BARCLAY, DAVID, of East Jersey, iii., 6, 9.  
 BARCLAY, ROBERT, with Penn., ii., 486; Governor of East Jersey, iii., 6, and note.  
 BARFOOT, WALTER, of N. H., ii., 425; Deputy Governor, 431; attack on, 432.  
 BARENTSEN, deputy at Fort Orange, i., 267.  
 BARENTZ, WILLEM, voyage of, i., 343.  
 BARGAS, DIEGO DE, ii., 584, 585, note.  
 BARKER, JAMES, ii., 118, note.  
 BARKER, THOMAS, of East Jersey, iii., 6, note.  
 BARKING, witchcraft trials at, ii., 452.  
 BARLOW, ARTHUR, voyage of, i., 241; cited, 242, note; explores in Virginia, 244.  
 BARLOW, GEN. FRANCIS C., at Cold Harbor, iv., 577.  
 BARNARD, GEN. J. G., at Malvern Hill, iv., 486.  
 BARNEGAT INLET, N. J., ii., 474.  
 BARNES, JOSHUA, defends Washington, iv., 219.  
 BARNSTABLE, MASS., iii., 478.  
 BARNWELL, COLONEL, iii., 92.  
 BARR, CAPTAIN, explores the Mississippi, ii., 523.  
 BARRANCAS, FORT, blown up, iv., 239.  
 BARRAS, COUNT DE, joins De Grasse, iv., 71.  
 BARRE, COLONEL, his reply to Townshend, iii., 344, note; his portrait, 350.  
 BARRENE, WILLIAM, Maryland, i., 503.  
 BARREN HILL, iii., 601.  
 BARRITT, COLONEL, iii., 389.  
 BARRINGTON, LORD, his speech, iii., 452.  
 BARRINGTON, R. I., ii., 43.  
 BARON, SAMUEL, commands in the Mediterranean, iv., 160.  
 BARTON, JUSTICE, ii., 165.  
 BARTON, LIEUT.-COL. WILLIAM, captures General Prescott, iii., 549, 550, note.  
 BARTRAM'S GARDEN, Philadelphia, ii., 151.  
 BARTEBA, chief of the Wawenocks, ii., 435.  
 BASKING RIDGE, N. J., Lee at, iii., 524.  
 BASQUES, THE, theories of their origin, i., 10.  
 BASTIDAS, RODRIGO, voyage of, i., 123.  
 BASTROP, BARON, his lands, iv., 150.  
 BATAON ROUGE, captured, iv., 7.  
 BATTERY, THE, N. Y., dismantled, iii., 453.  
 BAULSTON, WILLIAM, ii., 44, note, 118, note.  
 BAUME, LIEUT.-COL., wounded, iii., 582.  
 BAXTER, COLONEL, killed in attack on Fort Washington, iii., 518.  
 BAXTER, GEORGE, commissioner, ii., 137, 257; on Long Island, 145; arrested, 150.  
 BAXTER, CAPT. THOMAS, ii., 145.  
 BAYAGOULA INDIANS, ii., 523.  
 BAYARD, JAMES A., iv., 144, 187; as peace commissioner, 203.  
 BAYARD, MADAM ANNA, ii., 242, 243.  
 BAYARD, NICHOLAS, of N. Y., iii., 12; flight to Albany, 16; influence, 17; urges the execution of Leister, 23; at Hartford, 28; his trial, 33.  
 BAYLEY, REV. JAMES, at Salem, ii., 456.  
 BAYLOR, COLONEL, quoted, iii., 409, note.  
 BAY OF FUNDY, Bayo Française of De Monte, i., 314.  
 BAREMALLS OF BASCONERLOS, DON JOSEPH DE, name on rock, ii., 535.  
 BEACON, THE, in Boston, iii., 356.  
 BEAR BLOFF, Carolina, ii., 302.  
 BEATTY, CHARLES, on Welsh traditions, i., 70.  
 BEAUFORT, N. C., captured, iv., 463.  
 BEAUFORT, S. C., French colony near, i., 194.  
 BEAUCJEU, CAPTAIN DE, in La Salle's fleet, ii., 517.  
 BEAUCJEU, DE, attack on Braddock, iii., 268, 267.  
 BEAUMARCHAIS, his service, iii., 545.  
 BEAUBREGARD, GEN. G. P. T., at Sumter, iv., 446; at Bull Run, 451; at Pittsburg Landing, 522; appeal to people of Georgia, 585; advises hoisting black flag, 589; at Petersburg, 590.  
 BEAU SEJOUR, FORT, iii., 276.  
 BEAUFUL RIVER, THE, iii., 255.  
 BEAVER DAM CREEK, battle of, iv., 480.  
 BEAVER STREET (New York), ii., 266, 319, 339.  
 BECK, DIRECTOR, buys slaves at Curaçoa, ii., 246.  
 BEDFORD, DUKE OF, iii., 272.  
 BEDFORD, L. I., iii., 498.  
 BECHER, LYMAN, iv., 384.  
 BEEKMAN, HENRY, JR., iii., 232, note.  
 BEEKMAN, WILLIAM, at New Amstel, ii., 163, 245, 249 *et seq.*; at New York, 267.  
 BEEKMAN MANSION, THE, iii., 511.  
 BEERS, CAPTAIN, killed by Indians, ii., 411.  
 BEHAIM, MARTIN, astronomer, i., 96, 103.  
 BEHRA, WILLIAM, iii., 143, note.  
 BELCHER, JONATHAN, in Mass. and N. H., iii., 193, 201; in London, 200; in N. J., 202.  
 BELFAST, MAINE, iii., 197, note.  
 BELGIUM, gravel drifts in, i., 2.  
 BELL, CAPT. H. H., at New Orleans, iv., 529.  
 BELL, JOHN, iv., 433.  
 BELLAMY, pirate, iii., 97.  
 BELLVILLE, N. J., in Newark purchase, ii., 323, note.  
 BELLINGHAM, RICHARD, of Mass., rejects Quakers, ii., 178; consulted by Endicott, 197.  
 BELLINGMONT, EARL OF, ii., 433; iii., 29; Gov. of N. Y., Mass., and N. H., 31, 111; sympathy with Leister, 32; the *Adventure* galley, 33; favors popular party, 32; arrests Kidd, 35; correspondence, 37; his death, 37; quarrel with R. I., 120.  
 BEMUS'S HEIGHTS, iii., 584, 589.  
 BENEDICT, GEO. W., iii., 485, note.  
 BENNETT, early abolitionist, iii., 177.  
 BENFORD, ARTHUR, iii., 143, note.  
 BENNETT, JUSTICE, ii., 166; on "Quakers," 176.  
 BENNETT, RICHARD, of Va., ii., 212, 222.  
 BENNETT FARM-HOUSE, THE, iii., 500.  
 BENNINGTON, battle of, iii., 579-582.  
 BENNINGTON, Vt., township, iii., 431.  
 BENTLEY, WILLIAM, iii., 470, note.  
 BENTON, TROS. H., opposes U. S. Bank, iv., 301; opposes Texas treaty, 398; political position, 422.  
 BENTONVILLE, battle of, iv., 699.  
 BENT'S FORT, iv., 372.  
 BERGEN, N. J., ii., 472.  
 BERKELEY, ADMIRAL, iv., 176.  
 BERKELEY, LORD, of Carolina, ii., 269, 281; of New Jersey, 321 *et seq.*  
 BERKELEY, SIR WILLIAM, of Va., ii., 201, 204 *et seq.*; surrenders Jamestown, 211; resumes governorship, 223; patentee of Carolina, 269, 274, 284; on condition of Va., 290 *et seq.*; on popular education, 292; inefficiency of, 296 *et seq.*; appeals to Gloucester men, 304; fees, 306; returns, 309; policy after the rebellion, 316; recall and death, 317, 318.  
 BERKELEY COUNTY, S. C., ii., 358.  
 BERMUDA, ii., 211.  
 BERMUDA CITY, Virginia, built, i., 339.



- BERMUDA HUNDREDS, Butler bottled up at, iv, 577.  
 BERMUDAS (Somers Islands), i, 292, 294, 297, 302.  
 BERNARD, Gov. of Mass., iii, 832, 337; quoted, 367.  
 BERNARD, ROBERT, of Nantucket, iii, 2, note.  
 BERNARD, THOMAS, of Nantucket, iii, 2, note.  
 BERNARD, THE REV. THOMAS, iii, 379.  
 BERNICKE, MR., on fight at Concord, iii, 391.  
 BERRI, GENERAL, iii, 544.  
 BERRIN, JOHN M., Attorney-general, iv, 298.  
 BERRY, GEN. HIRAM G., at Chancellorsville, iv., 547.  
 BERRY, ADMIRAL SIR JOHN, in Va., ii, 316.  
 BERRY, CAPTAIN, in New Jersey, iii, 473.  
 BEZVICK, ME., ii, 436; attacked, 439.  
 BETHEL, Conn., iii, 647.  
 BEVAN, B., wounded firing a salute, iii, 170.  
 BEVERLEY, of Va. Assembly, imprisoned, iii, 57.  
 BEYBESWYCK, village of, i, 448.  
 BIARD, PIERRE, missionary, i, 323, 326.  
 BIBLE SOCIETY, in relation to slavery, iv., 323.  
 BIDDEFORD, Maine, founded, i, 336.  
 BIDDLE, CAPT., captures the *Penguin*, iv., 225.  
 BIDDLE, NICHOLAS, iv., 300.  
 BIENCOURT, JEAN DE, i, 313, 327.  
 BIENVILLE, JEAN BAPTISTE LEMOYNE DE, in La., ii, 523, 525, 531; and Hubert, 538, 539; reappointed, 543; Indian expeditions, 547 *et seq.*; death, 549; at Pensacola, 560; at Matagorda Bay, 601; iii., 19.  
 BIG BETHEL, battle of, iv., 450.  
 BIKKER, GERRIT, at Fort Casimir, ii., 155.  
 BILLERICA, address to General Gage, iii., 382.  
 BILLING, CAPT., killed, iv., 50.  
 BILLINGSPOET, iii., 562.  
 BILLINGTON, JOHN, hanged at Plymouth, i, 423.  
 BILLOP, CHRISTOPHER, iii., 5.  
 BILLOP HOUSE, THE, iii., 512.  
 BILLS OF CREDIT, in Md., iii., 79; in N. Y., 43; in S. C., 81, 120 *et seq.*  
 BLOXI ISLAND, Iberville's post at, ii., 623.  
 BINGKES, JACOB, at New York, ii., 347 *et seq.*  
 BINKENHOF, palace at the Hague, i., 459.  
 BIRD, COLONEL, attacks Peekskill, iii., 547.  
 BIRMINGHAM, N. J., iii., 523.  
 BIRMINGHAM, Penn., iii., 555.  
 BIRNET, GEN. DAVID B., at Petersburg, iv., 591.  
 BIRNET, JAMES G., his paper destroyed, iv., 330; candidate for President, 338.  
 BISHOP, BRADGET, a witch, ii., 461, 462.  
 BISHOPP, COL., iv., 198.  
 BISSELS, New Netherland patroon, i., 423.  
 BJARNI HERSJULFSON, voyage of, i., 38.  
 BLACK, COLONEL, at New York, iii., 493.  
 BLACK, MR., mobbed, iv., 321.  
 BLACK BEARD, a pirate, iii., 97-99.  
 BLACKBURN'S FORD, fight at, iv., 452.  
 BLACK HAWK WAR, iv., 295.  
 BLACK PEOPLE, iii., 37.  
 BLACK POINT, Me., ii., 441.  
 BLACK ROCK attacked, iv., 198; sacked, 202.  
 BLACKSTOCK, skirmish at, iv., 39.  
 BLACKSTONE, WILLIAM, i., 423, 531, 532; his home on the Cocksokk River, iii., 406, 407.  
 BLACKWELL'S ISLAND, iii., 506.  
 BLADESBURG, battle of, iv., 219.  
 BLAIR, FRANCIS P., iv., 422.  
 BLAIR, THE REV. JAMES, founder of William and Mary College, iii., 53, 66.  
 BLAKE, ADMIRAL, ii., 139.  
 BLAKE, JOSEPH, in Carolina, ii., 360, 372; death of, 559.  
 BLAKE, LIEUT. THOMAS, iii., 586.  
 BLAKLEY, CAPT., iv., 224.  
 BLAND and his fleet, capture of, iii., 52.  
 BLAND, MR., iii., 333.  
 BLAND, COL. THEODORIC, iii., 554.  
 BLAND, GILES, in Va., ii., 307 *et seq.*; executed, 317.  
 BLASPHEMY, laws against, ii., 65.  
 BLEPKINS, DETHMAR, on Greenland, i., 79.  
 BLENNERSHETT, HARMAN, iv., 151.  
 BLOK, ADRIAN, cruise of, i., 359, 360.  
 BLOCKADE of American coast by the British, iv., 203; of Southern coast, 449.  
 BLOK ISLAND, i., 178, 360; Endicott at, ii., 2; a rendezvous, iii., 112, 115.  
 BLOK ISLAND INDIANS (branch of the Pequots), murdered Oldham, ii., 1; punished, 4.  
 BLOMMABERT, SAMUEL, patroon, i., 431 *et seq.*  
 BLOODHOUNDS, used in Seminole war, iv., 353.  
 BLOODY BELT, THE, iii., 314.  
 BLOODY BROOK, Mass., massacre at, ii., 411.  
 BLOODY BRIDGE, battle of, iii., 320.  
 BLOODY STICK, THE, iii., 94.  
 BLOOMFIELD, N. J., in Newark purchase, ii., 323.  
 BLUE LIGHTS, iv., 203.  
 BLUE RIDGE MOUNTAINS, called Quirank, i., 272.  
 BLUNT, GEN. JAMES G., in Arkansas, iv., 542.  
 BLUNT, TOM, Indian chief, iii., 92.  
 BLUTHE, CAPT., killed, iv., 206.  
 BOARD OF TRADE for the Colonies, iii., 121.  
 BOBADILLA, FRANCIS, arrests Columbus, i., 120.  
 BOBEGA BAY, Cal. (Drake's Bay), ii., 575.  
 BOERSTLER, CHARLES, iv., 198.  
 BOGARDET, JOOST DE, at Christina, i., 409.  
 BOGARDUS, EVERARDUS, i., 442, 443; ii., 121.  
 BOLINGBROKE, LORD, iii., 47, note.  
 BOLLAN'S advices to Mass., iii., 335, note.  
 BOLZIUS, iii., 150, 155.  
 BOMBAY HOOK, ii., 153, 161, and note.  
 BONAPARTE, JOSEPH, iv., 124.  
 BONE CARVINGS found among savages, i., 3.  
 "BON HOMME RICHARD," THE, iii., 618 *et seq.*  
 BONNET, MRS., her *Legacy* cited, 530, note.  
 BOONE, DANIEL, iii., 610.  
 BOONE, JOSEPH, sent to England, iii., 33.  
 BOONESBOROUGH, iii., 610.  
 BOONEVILLE, fight at, iv., 455.  
 BOOTH, JOHN W., iv., 599.  
 BOOTH, MAJOR L. F., iv., 588.  
 BORDER RUFFIANS, iv., 403.  
 BOSCAWEN, ADMIRAL, sent to the Banks of Newfoundland, iii., 232, 233; expedition to Louisburg, 296.  
 BOSOMWORTH, MARY, in Georgia, iii., 168 *et seq.*  
 BOSOMWORTH, THOMAS, iii., 196 *et seq.*  
 BOSTON, England, Puritans at, i., 371.  
 BOSTON, Mass., first settlement of, i., 532; iii., 11; revolution in, 12; churches in, 1740, 206; riot in, 218 *et seq.*; troops sent to, 355 *et seq.*; the "Massacre," 359; changes in streets, 360, note, 423; siege of, 394 *et seq.*; 414, 421 *et seq.*; evacuated, 427.  
 BOSWELL, SIR WILLIAM, i., 441; at the Hague, ii., 33 *et seq.*  
 BOSWYCK. (See Bushwick.)  
 BOTHWELL, WILLIAM, iii., 551.  
 BOTTOM'S BRIDGE, iv., 473.  
 BOTY, IVER, i., 346, note.  
 BOGAINVILLE, iii., 307, 311.  
 BOUNDARY, between N. Y. and Conn., iii., 10; and Mass. and N. H., 133; between U. S. and Canada, iv., 77, 90, note; fixed by Ashburton treaty, 365.  
 BOUNTY-JUMPERS, iii., 531, note.  
 BOUQUET RIVER, Burgoyne at, iii., 563.  
 BOUQUET, COL. HENRY, at Loyalhanna, iii., 300; at Fort Pitt, 324; defends the Indians, 325.  
 BOURBEUSE RIVER, fossils found near, i., 16.  
 BOUT, JAN EVERTEEN, ii., 123, note; in Holland, 133.  
 BOWDOIN, JAMES, iii., 523; iv., 98.  
 BOW-LEGS, BILLY, iv., 254.  
 BOWERY, N. Y., origin of the name, ii., 342.  
 BOWLING GREEN (New York), ii., 341.  
 BOWLING GREEN, Ky., iv., 615.  
 BOWMAN, MAJOR, iii., 612, note.  
 BOWNE, JOHN, sent to Holland, ii., 243.  
 BOX, DANIEL, iii., 493.  
 "BOXER," TAY, captured, iv., 200.  
 BOYD, CAPT., his connection with Arnold's plot, iv., 23.  
 BOYD, COL., defeated at Ninety-six, iii., 613.  
 BOYD, GEN., 193; at Chryster's, iv., 301.  
 BOYLE, ROBERT, on witchcraft, ii., 453.  
 BOYLSTON, DR. Z., introduces inoculation, iii., 127.  
 BRADDOCK, GEN. EDWARD, iii., 262 *et seq.*  
 BRADFORD, CAPT., iii., 525.  
 BRADFORD, WILLIAM, statement of doctrines, i., 371; at Leyden, 373; at Plymouth, 393, 403; patent granted to, 427; on Puritan morality, ii., 64.  
 BRADFORD, WM., in Whiskey Insurrection, iv., 121.  
 BRADISH, a pirate, iii., 37.  
 BRADLEY, ATTORNEY-GENERAL, iii., 230, note.  
 BRADLEY, COLONEL, with Connecticut troops at Fort Washington, iii., 517.

- BRADSTREET, COLONEL, III., 290; at Fort Frontenac, 299; on the lakes, 326.  
 BRADSTREET, GOVERNOR, letter to, III., 13.  
 BRADSTREET, SIMON, in England, II., 197, 380; in Mass., 385.  
 BRAGO, BRAXTON, invades Kentucky, IV., 530; defeated at Chattanooga, 565; superseded by Johnston, 573.  
 BRAGG, brings royal letter to N. Y., III., 18.  
 BRANNE, JAMES, of East Jersey, III., 6, note.  
 BRANCH, GEN., IV., 473.  
 BRANDYWINE, battle of, III., 558 *et seq.*  
 BRANFORD, Conn., settlers of, in N. J., II., 323.  
 BRANT, JOSEPH, III., 606; at battle of Newtown, 4; his raid in the Mohawk Valley, 7.  
 BRASSUS, ANTHONY, martyred, III., 148.  
 BRATTLE, THOMAS, on witchcraft trials, II., 459.  
 BREBSUP, FATHER, a Jesuit, II., 50.  
 BRECKINRIDGE, JOHN C., elected Vice-president, IV., 423; nominated for President, 433; at Murfreesborough, 533, 537.  
 BREDA, TREATY OF, II., 381; opinion of, 385.  
 BREED'S HILL, III., 398.  
 BRENT, CAPTAIN, in Va., II., 294, 311.  
 BRENT, GILES, in Md., I., 511.  
 BRENT, MARGARET, I., 514.  
 BRENT, MARY, I., 515, note.  
 BRENTON, WM., II., 46, note, 48; in B. I., 102, 103.  
 BRENTON'S FORD, III., 553.  
 BREXTON, WM., obtains patent, I., 324, 529.  
 BRUCKELIN (Brooklyn), II., 122.  
 BRUARD, DR. PHEAEM, III., 474.  
 BREWSTER, WM., at Scrooby, I., 374 *et seq.*; at Leyden, 379; at London, 383.  
 BREYMAN, COL., at Bennington, III., 530, 530.  
 BRICK HOUSE, the first in N. Y., III., 14, note.  
 BRIDGEPORT, Ala., II., 525.  
 BRIDGE STREET (New York), II., 340.  
 BRIDGES, JUSTICE, II., 107.  
 BRIDGEWATER, Mass., attack on, II., 415.  
 BRIDGEWATER, Canada, battle of, IV., 212.  
 BRIGHT, REV. MR., I., 521, 522.  
 BRISTOL, England, its suburb of Cathay, I., 64; Cabot sails from, 129, 130.  
 BRISTOL, R. I., bombarded, III., 417.  
 BRITISH, use of the word, III., 336, note.  
 BRITISH ISLES, geologic period, I., 10.  
 BROCK, ISAAC, takes Detroit, 189; killed, IV., 190.  
 BROCKHOLST, OF BROCKHOLLS, ANTHONY, III., 6, 7.  
 BRODERICK, D. C., IV., 426.  
 BRODERAD, DANIEL, commands Sullivan's left wing, IV., 3.  
 BROCK, CAPT. YREB, wounded, IV., 207.  
 BROWNFIELD, MAJOR, captures Fort Griswold, IV., 69.  
 BROOK RIVER, III., 513.  
 BROOK, LORD, Saybrook named for, II., 5; sends colony, 31.  
 BROOKFIELD, Mass., II., 406; attack on, 407, 408.  
 BROOKHAVEN (Long Island), II., 33.  
 BROOKLYN, III., 481 *et seq.*, 496.  
 "BROOKLYN," THE, to be sent to Sumter, IV., 444.  
 BROOKS, COLONEL, III., 515; sent to Congress with a memorial, IV., 86.  
 BROOKS, PAXTON S., assaults Mr. Sumner, IV., 419; refuses to meet Mr. Burlingame, 420; death, 421.  
 BROWNE STRAAT (New York), II., 340.  
 BROWN, CAPTAIN, of the *Sikee*, III., 395.  
 BROWN, LIEUTENANT, III., 436, note.  
 BROWN, MR., candidate for speaker, IV., 390.  
 BROWN, JACOB, at Sackett's Harbor, IV., 196; campaign on the Niagara, 211; wounded, 213.  
 BROWN, JOHN, mission to Canada, III., 432, 438; at Montreal, 440; at Ticonderoga, 588.  
 BROWN, JOHN, of Ossawatimie, in Kansas, IV., 413; at Harper's Ferry, 423 *et seq.*  
 BROWN, GOV. JOSEPH E., IV., 582.  
 BROWNE, CAPT. MAURICE, wrecked, I., 238.  
 BROWNE, J. and S., at Salem, I., 523.  
 BROWNE, LIEUT.-COL., at Augusta, IV., 83.  
 BROWNE, SIR THOMAS, on witchcraft, II., 452.  
 BROWNSTOWN, battle of, IV., 188.  
 BRUNSWICK, DUKE OF, his soldiers, III., 454.  
 BRYANT, GRIDLEY, IV., 314.  
 BUCCANNERS, THE, in Carolina, II., 361 *et seq.*  
 BUCHAN, EARL OF. (See Cardross.)  
 BUCHAN, SIXTH EARL OF, III., 141, note.  
 BUCHANAN, JAMES, Secretary of State, IV., 378; on the Sumner affair, 421; election to the Presidency, 421-423.  
 BUCKNER, GEN. S. B., at Fort Donelson, IV., 517.  
 BUELL, DON CARLOS, in command of Department of the Ohio, IV., 515; in Shiloh campaign, 521 *et seq.*; at Perryville, 531.  
 BUENA VISTA, battle of, IV., 374.  
 BUFORD, ABRAHAM, defeated at Waxhaw, IV., 30.  
 BUFORD, MAJOR, in Kansas, IV., 413.  
 BUFFALO, N. Y., sacked, IV., 202.  
 BUFFALO, in Georgia, III., 147, note.  
 BULL, CAPTAIN, at Saybrook, III., 4.  
 BULL, HENRY, II., 44, note.  
 BULL, MR., Governor of S. C., III., 144, 145.  
 BULL RUN, First battle of, IV., 451; second, 496.  
 BUNDY, RICHARD, III., 143, note.  
 BUNKER HILL, battle of, III., 398 *et seq.*  
 BURDEN, ANNE, in Boston, II., 183, 184.  
 BURDEN, MR., III., 74.  
 BURGESS, COL., succeeds Dudley, III., 123, 131.  
 BURGERS, division of at New Amsterdam, II., 237.  
 BURGYNNE, GEN. JOHN, in Boston, III., 396; Bunker Hill, 400, 406; letter to Lee, 413; his pay, 422; letter to Rochford, 455, note; campaign in N. Y., 567 *et seq.*; speech to Indians, 569; surrender, 592.  
 BURKE, EDMUND, III., 346; on Stamp Act, 349; Burgynne's speech, 569, note.  
 BURLING, early abolitionist, III., 177.  
 BURLINGAME, ANSON, challenged, IV., 420.  
 BURLINGTON, N. J., founded, II., 477; skirmish at, III., 526.  
 BURN, COL., IV., 196.  
 BURNET, WILLIAM, of N. Y., III., 47; his policy, 47; transferred to Mass., 49, 200, 201; Governor of N. H., 135; his invitation to Franklin, 244.  
 BURNS, ANTHONY, rendition of, IV., 400.  
 BURNSIDE, AMBROSE E., commands Roanoke expedition, IV., 462; at Antietam, 502; given command of Army of the Potomac, 508; fights battle of Fredericksburg, 508; resigns, 510; sent to the West, 511; in East Tennessee, 563; in overland campaign, 571 *et seq.*; Petersburg, 591 *et seq.*  
 BURE, AARON, at Quebec, III., 446; aid to Putnam, 495, 506; elected Vice-president, IV., 144; dual with Hamilton, 149; his western scheme, 149 *et seq.*; trial, 153.  
 BURRAS, ANN, at Jamestown, I., 237.  
 BURREINGTON, GEORGE, of N. C., III., 106.  
 BURROUGH, EDWARD, and the Quakers, II., 196.  
 BURROUGHS, REV. GEORGE, II., 462, 469, 470.  
 BURROWS, LIEUT., killed, IV., 206.  
 BURTON, JOHN, III., 143, note.  
 BURTON, MARY, Negro Plot, III., 225 *et seq.*  
 BURWELL, LEWIS, of Va., III., 78.  
 BURWELL, MISS, scandal about, III., 70.  
 BUSH, LIEUT., killed at Savannah, IV., 10.  
 BUSHWICK, LONG ISLAND, II., 245.  
 BUSHY RUN, battle of, III., 324, 326.  
 BUTE, EARL OF, III., 383, 345.  
 BUTLER, ANTHONY, IV., 362.  
 BUTLER, COLONEL, III., 603, 615.  
 BUTLER, COL., his fight near Williamsburg, IV., 56.  
 BUTLER, GEN., at Guilford Court House, IV., 46.  
 BUTLER, GEN. BENJ. F., goes to Annapolis with troops, IV., 447; on "contrabands," 450; commands Hatteras Expedition, 453; at New Orleans, 526 *et seq.*; commands Army of the James, 571 *et seq.*; bottled up, 577.  
 BUTLER, COLONEL JOHN, III., 609.  
 BUTLER, JOHN, at battle of Newtown, IV., 4.  
 BUTLER, WALTER N., III., 609; at Newtown, IV., 4.  
 BUTLER, LIEUT.-COL. WILLIAM, III., 584.  
 BUTLER, COLONEL ZEBULON, III., 609.  
 BURNT CORN CREEK, fight at, IV., 203.  
 BUTTERFIELD, MAJOR, at the Cedars, III., 449.  
 BUZZARD'S BAY, visited by Northman, I., 48; by Cabot, 137; by Gosnold, 265.  
 BYLLINGE, EDWARD, of N. J., II., 474 *et seq.*  
 BYLLINGE, EDWARD, of East Jersey, III., 6.  
 BYRAM RIVER, II., 327; Conn. boundary, III., 10.  
 CABECA DE VACA, I., 152, 156; II., 578; IV., 170, note.

- CABOT, GEORGE, *iv.*, 227.  
 CABOT, JOHN, voyage of in, *i.*, 129, 134, 186.  
 CABOT, SEBASTIAN, voyage of, *i.*, 129, 130, 132, 136; pilot major, 138; Gov. of Muscovy Co., 227, 245.  
 CABRAL, PEDRO ALVARES DE, *i.*, 123.  
 CABRERA, at St. Augustine, *ii.*, 558.  
 CABRILLO, JUAN RODRIGUEZ, on the California coast, *ii.*, 560.  
 CADDO INDIANS, *ii.*, 521.  
 CADILLAC, LA MOTHE, in Louisiana, *ii.*, 525.  
 CADWALLADER, GEN. JOHN, *iii.*, 518, 526; at Princeton, 535; his house, 558; duel with Conway, 597.  
 CADWALLADER, GEN., in Mexico, *iv.*, 378.  
 CÆSAR (Negro Plot), *iii.*, 225 *et seq.*  
 CAHOKIA, Illinois, great mound at, *i.*, 25, 27; *iii.*, 267; captured by Clark, 611.  
 CAJONS, *iii.*, 280.  
 CALAVERAS COUNTY, Cal., fossil skull found in, *i.*, 17.  
 CALDWELL, N. J., in Newark purchase, *ii.*, 323, note.  
 CALDWELL, killed, *iii.*, 383 note.  
 CALDWELL, C. H. B., *iv.*, 527.  
 CALDWELL, REV. JAMES, services in New Jersey, *iv.*, 15.  
 CALF, ROBERT, on witchcraft, *ii.*, 459.  
 CALHOUN, JOHN C., leader of war party, *iv.*, 184; leads tariff party, 245; elected Vice-president, 281; toast on State rights, 303, note; proposes annexation of Texas, 363; made Secretary of State, 367; on slavery in the Territories, 396; death, 394.  
 CALIFIA, queen of California, *ii.*, 565.  
 CALIFORNIA, visited by Drake, *ii.*, 553; by Cortes, 554; name of, 555; explorations in, 586 *et seq.*; gold discovered, *iv.*, 387; emigration, 388; slavery prohibited, 389.  
 CALIXTO, JUAN, in Indian rebellion, *ii.*, 597.  
 CALL, GENERAL, defeats Seminoles, *iv.*, 853.  
 CALLENDER, COL., at Bunker Hill, *iii.*, 402, 406.  
 CALLOWHILL, HANNAH, Penn's wife, *iii.*, 171.  
 CALLOWHILL, THOMAS, *iii.*, 179.  
 CALVERT, BENEDICT LEONARD, of Md., *iii.*, 62, 78.  
 CALVERT, CHARLES, Lord Baltimore, *iii.*, 61, 78.  
 CALVERT, CHARLES, the younger, *iii.*, 78.  
 CALVERT, FREDERICK, death of, *iii.*, 78.  
 CALVERT, LEONARD, governor of Md., *i.*, 489, 490, 499, 504, 511; deposed, 512; recovers his governorship, 513; death of, 514.  
 CALVERT, PHILIP, secretary of Md., *ii.*, 222; *iii.*, 61.  
 CAMANOIS INDIANS, *ii.*, 598.  
 CAMBRIDGE, England, witch trials at, *ii.*, 452.  
 CAMBRIDGE, Mass., settled, *i.*, 532.  
 CAMBRIDGE SYNOD, on heresy, *ii.*, 40.  
 CAMDEN, battle of, *iv.*, 35; evacuated, 58.  
 CAMDEN, LORD, *iii.*, 348, 355, 452, note.  
 CAMERON, SIMON, *iv.*, 493.  
 CAMPANIUS, JOHN, Pastor at Tinicum, *i.*, 475.  
 CAMPBELL, CAPTAIN, at Moore's Creek, *iii.*, 466.  
 CAMPBELL, COL., *iv.*, at King's Mountain, 38; at Guilford Court House, 45.  
 CAMPBELL, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL, *iii.*, 612.  
 CAMPBELL, LORD NEILL, of East Jersey, *iii.*, 9.  
 CAMPBELL, MAJOR, at Detroit, *iii.*, 317.  
 CAMPBELL, MRS., *iii.*, 610.  
 CAMPOS, AUGUSTINE DE, in Cal., *ii.*, 596.  
 CANAAN, N. H., blacks denied education in, *iv.*, 383.  
 CANADA, name of, *i.*, 181, note; expeditions to, 183, 187, 188; Indians and whites in, *ii.*, 499; projects for invasion of, *iii.*, 43, 45, 261; conquest of, 304 *et seq.*; cession of, 311; its value, 320; the rebellion of 1837, 355.  
 CANARY ISLANDS, aborigines of, *i.*, 12.  
 CANNING, GEORGE, recalls Berkeley, *iv.*, 177.  
 CANOE-FIGHT, Dale's, *iv.*, 204.  
 CANONIOUS, *ii.*, 9; grant to Roger Williams, 39; sells R. I., 43; the Gorton party, 91; *iii.*, 115.  
 CANSO, ISLAND OF, captured, *iii.*, 208.  
 CAPE ANN, named Tragabigzanda, and Anne, *i.*, 417; settled, 420.  
 CAPE BRETON restored to France, *iii.*, 217; ceded to Great Britain, 311.  
 CAPE BRETON ISLAND, visited by Thomas Aubert, *i.*, 175; included in Nova Scotia, 322.  
 CAPE CARTERET, S. C., *ii.*, 281.  
 CAPE CHARLES, Virginia, named, *i.*, 270.  
 CAPE COD, visited by the Northmen, *i.*, 40; named Wonderstranda, 47; probably visited by Cabot, 137; by Gornold, 264, 314; named *Cap Blanc* and Cape James, 264; and New Holland, 243; the Pilgrims at, 337; present condition of, 390; claim of Stuyvesant, *ii.*, 125.  
 CAPE ELIZABETH, Me., *ii.*, 374.  
 CAPE FEAR, S. C., N. E. men at, *ii.*, 272 *et seq.*  
 CAPE FEAR RIVER, S. C., *ii.*, 272 *et seq.*  
 CAPE HENLOPEN, named, *i.*, 363; of Stuyvesant, *ii.*, 126; boundary of Pa. settlement, 495.  
 CAPE HENRY, Virginia, named, *i.*, 270.  
 CAPE MAY, New Jersey, named, *i.*, 360.  
 CAPE MENDOCINO, named, *ii.*, 569.  
 CAPE NEDDOCK, *ii.*, 440.  
 CAPE ROMAIN, S. C., *ii.*, 281.  
 CAPE ROUGE, *iii.*, 308.  
 CAPELLEN, BARON VAN DER, *iii.*, 452, 598, 599, note.  
 CARAMALLI, JUSUF, *iv.*, 160.  
 CARDEE, RICHARD, *ii.*, 44, note; 75, note.  
 CARDBOSS, LORD, at Port Royal, S. C., *ii.*, 380; goes to S. C., *iii.*, 141.  
 CARIBBEAN SEA, explored, *i.*, 142.  
 CARILLON, *iii.*, 297.  
 CARLETON, SIR DUDLEY, at the Hague, *i.*, 364.  
 CARLETON, GEN. SIR GUY, campaign of, *iii.*, 438, 445; enmity of Germain, 566; resigns, 567; supersedes Clinton, *iv.*, 83.  
 CARLINE, George Fox at, *ii.*, 173, 176.  
 "CAROLINA," THE, at New Orleans, *iv.*, 234.  
 CAROLINA, grant of, *ii.*, 268, 269; settlements in, 271, 272 *et seq.*; "Fundamental Constitutions" of, 276 *et seq.*; war with Spaniards, 559 *et seq.*  
 CAROLINAS, THE, purchased by the Crown and separated, *iii.*, 105.  
 CAROLINA, NORTH, *ii.*, 271 *et seq.*; government in, 274, 276; legislation, 280; insurrection, 286.  
 "CAROLINE," THE, destruction of, *iv.*, 355.  
 CARPENTER, GEORGE, *iii.*, 143, note.  
 CARPENTER, WILLIAM, *ii.*, 40, note; petitions of, 72, note.  
 CARR, royal commissioner, *iii.*, 119, 363.  
 CARR, ANN, *ii.*, 456.  
 CARR, MARY, *ii.*, 456.  
 CARR, SIR ROBERT, in New England, *ii.*, 260.  
 CARROLL, Archbishop of Baltimore, *iii.*, 449.  
 CARROLL, CHARLES, *iii.*, 80.  
 CARROLL, DANIEL, in constitutional convention, *iv.*, 101.  
 CARTERET, LADY, Jersey town named for, *ii.*, 321; complains of Andros, *iii.*, 5.  
 CARTERET, LORD, N. C. set apart to him, *iii.*, 105.  
 CARTERET, SIR GEORGE, grants of New Jersey, *ii.*, 321, 474 *et seq.*  
 CARTERET, JAMES, insurrection in N. J., *ii.*, 473.  
 CARTERET, PHILIP, in N. C., *ii.*, 284; in N. J., 321.  
 CARTHAGE, fight at, *iv.*, 455.  
 CARTHAGENA, expedition against, *iii.*, 76.  
 CARTIER, JACQUES, first voyage of, *i.*, 151, 153, 186, 186; third voyage, 188.  
 CARTWRIGHT, SIR GEORGE, *ii.*, 290.  
 CARVER, CAPT., in Bland's expedition, *ii.*, 307, 308.  
 CARVER, JOHN, at Leyden, *i.*, 379; in England, 381; Governor at Plymouth, 393; death of, 395.  
 CARY, LIEUT.-COL. RICHARD, *iii.*, 496.  
 CARY, THOMAS, of N. C., *iii.*, 87; Hyde, 89; inciting Indians, 91.  
 CASCO, Me., *ii.*, 442; destroyed, 447.  
 CASEY, GEN. SEAS, at Seven Pines, *iv.*, 476.  
 CASS, COL., at Pea Ridge, *iv.*, 542.  
 CASS, LEWIS, candidate for President, *iv.*, 336.  
 CASTELLO, of Narva's expedition, *i.*, 156.  
 CASTIN, Governor of Nova Scotia, *iii.*, 45.  
 CASTIN, BARON VINCENT DE, in Acadia, *ii.*, 389, 390; advises the Indians, 442, 444; at Fort William Henry, 449.  
 CASTINE, Me., captured, *iv.*, 216.  
 CASTLE ISLAND, near Albany, *i.*, 350, 368.  
 CASTLE PINCKNEY, *iv.*, 444.  
 CASTLE WILLIAM, *iii.*, 366, 426.  
 CASTLEMAINE, LADY, *ii.*, 292.  
 CASTLETON, Vt., *iii.*, 433, 573.  
 CASWELL, commands militia in the Southern campaign, *iv.*, 34.  
 CASWELL, COL. RICHARD, *iii.*, 465.  
 CATCHMAID, EDWARD, N. C., *ii.*, 271.  
 CATHAX, part of Bristol, *i.*, 84; Marco Polo in, 22.

- CATHERINE OF RUSSIA, III., 452.  
 CAYLETT'S STATION, raid at, IV., 495.  
 CAYLEN, GEORGE, on Mandana, I., 73, note, 74.  
 CAUGHNAWAGUS, THE, III., 438.  
 CAVE-DWELLERS in Europe, relics of, I., 2.  
 CAVELLER, brother of La Salle, II., 519 *et seq.*  
 CAVENDISH, SIR THOMAS, a leader in the Raleigh-Grenville Colony, I., 246.  
 "CAVUGA," THE, at New Orleans, IV., 527, 528.  
 CECIL SIR ROBERT, Raleigh's letter to, I., 259, 262.  
 CEDAR CREEK, battle of, IV., 595.  
 CEDAR ISLAND (Isles of Shoals), II., 425.  
 CEDAR MOUNTAIN, battle of, IV., 494.  
 CEDAR POSTS, III., 115.  
 CEDARS, THE, captured, III., 449.  
 CEBRON, his expedition to the Ohio, III., 355.  
 CENTREVILLE, IV., 452; Pope falls back to, 497.  
 "CENTURION," THE, III., 266.  
 CERMENON, SEBASTIAN RODRIGUES, II., 586.  
 CERRO GORDO, battle of, IV., 377.  
 CERD'S FORD, III., 553.  
 CHAESHOOKA INDIANS, II., 564.  
 CHAGWAMEGAN, on Lake Superior, II., 501.  
 CHALONG, HENRY, voyage of, I., 238, 317.  
 CHAMBERLAIN, JOHN, III., 196, note.  
 CHAMBERLAIN, RICHARD, his account of the "stone-throwing" at Great Island, II., 467.  
 CHAMBERS, lawyer, III., 230, note.  
 CHAMBLI, FORT, captured, III., 440.  
 CHAMPE, JOHN, attempt to capture Arnold, IV., 29.  
 CHAMPERNOON, AFRICA, petition of, II., 419.  
 CHAMPERNOON, CAPT. FRANCIS, in N. II., II., 419; commissioner to the Indians, 441.  
 CHAMPERNOON, RICHARD, II., 419.  
 CHAMPLAIN, LAKE, Schuyler on, III., 439.  
 CHAMPLAIN, SAMUEL DE, voyages of, I., 312, 313; founds Quebec, 321; discovers Lake Champlain, 321; death of, 321; II., 500.  
 CHANCELOR RICHARD, pilot, I., 227; establishes trade with Russia, 229.  
 CHANCELOR'S POINT, Maryland, I., 486.  
 CHANCELORSVILLE, battle of, IV., 546 *et seq.*  
 CHANCERY, COURT OF, in N. Y., III., 43; in Va., 57.  
 CHANDLER, GENERAL, at Stony Creek, IV., 197.  
 CHANTILLY, affair at, IV., 493.  
 CHAPULTEPEC, IV., 382.  
 CHARLES V., EMPEROR, sends expedition to America, I., 151; his dominions, 339, 340, 341.  
 CHARLES I., appeal to from Va., II., 302.  
 CHARLES II., grants charter to R. I., II., 112; on the Quakers, 195, 196; address to from Virginia, 224; grants of Carolina, 288, 269; on New Netherland, 331; blesses the Friends, 476; grant of Pa., 487; talk with Penn., 487, 488; death of, III., 8, 62.  
 CHARLES III., of Spain, the Jesuits and, II., 597.  
 CHARLES CITY COURT HOUSE, battle of, IV., 480, note.  
 CHARLES EDWARD, the Pretender, III., 218.  
 CHARLES, FORT, built by Ribault, I., 194.  
 CHARLESTON, S. C., founded, II., 856; riot in, III., 82; attacked by French, 85; defences of 467; the British attack, 468; siege of by the British, IV., 12; evacuated by the British, 83; vigilance committee in, 329; mails rifled, 383; Democratic Convention in, 432.  
 CHARLESTOWN, Mass., settled, I., 531; III., 396.  
 CHARLESTOWN, R. I., III., 114.  
 CHARLESTOWN (OLD), S. C., settled, II., 222.  
 CHARLEVOIX, PIERRE FRANCOIS XAVIER DE, in Canada, II., 537 *et seq.*  
 CHARPENTIER, in Mississippi Valley, II., 521.  
 CHARTERS. Of R. I., II., 99 *et seq.*; 112 *et seq.*; of Mass., 373 *et seq.*; of Conn., 300 *et seq.*; a supplementary for Mass., III., 125.  
 CHARTER OAK, THE, II., 392.  
 CHASE, commissioner to Canada, III., 449.  
 CHASE, SALMON P., offers resignation as Secretary of the Treasury, IV., 512.  
 CHASE, SAMUEL, III., 484.  
 CHATHAM, on Indians as soldiers, III., 569; George III.'s hatred of, 689. (See Pitt.)  
 CHATTANOOGA, occupied by Rosecrans, IV., 561; battle of, 565.  
 CHATTERTON'S HUT, III., 513; attack on, 515.  
 CHAUDRONOT, FATHER, a Jesuit, II., 234, 500.  
 CHAUNCEY, ISAAC, IV., in command on the lakes, 195; inactivity on Lake Ontario, 212.  
 CRAUVIN, DE, voyages of to Canada, I., 312.  
 CHASEY, SIRUA DE, murder of, II., 332, 333.  
 CHEBUCTO HARBOR, III., 271.  
 CHEESEMAN, CAPTAIN, killed, III., 446.  
 CHELMSFORD, witch trials at, II., 452.  
 CHENEY, THOMAS, at Brandywine, III., 554.  
 CHEROKEE CHIEFS in England, III., 106.  
 CHEROKEES, Gien's treaty with, III., 295; Georgia's contest with, IV., 289.  
 CHERRY VALLEY, III., 243; massacre of, 609.  
 "CHERUB," THE, fights the Essex, IV., 223.  
 "CHESAPEAKE," THE, affair of, IV., 176; defeated by the *Stamton*, 206.  
 CHESAPEAKE BAY, visited by Gomez, I., 220; Bartholomew Gilbert, 230; Jamestown colonists, 270.  
 CHESTER, Pa., Friends at, II., 438; Penn. at, 490.  
 CHESTER, COLONEL, III., 501, 524, note.  
 CHESTER RESOLUTION, THE, III., 473.  
 CHESTERFIELD, LORD, III., 207; quoted, 348.  
 CHESTERTON, Warwickshire, stone mill at, I., 60.  
 CHESTNUT HILL, action at, III., 564.  
 CHEW HOUSE, THE, III., 559-562.  
 CHICAGO, site of, II., 513; battle of, IV., 188.  
 CHICAGO RIVER (Divine River), II., 513.  
 CRICHELLEY, SIR HENRY, II., 208; in Virginia, 298; III., 53, 55.  
 CHICKAHOMINY RIVER, I., 290; campaign on, IV., 472.  
 CHICKAMAUGA, battle of, IV., 561.  
 CHICKASAW INDIANS, II., 513, 547 *et seq.*  
 CHICORA, Spanish search for, I., 149. \*  
 CHIGNECOT, N. S., III., 276.  
 CHIHUAHUA, province of, II., 578.  
 CHILTON, MARY, on Plymouth Rock, I., 397.  
 CHINESE claim to discovery, I., 85.  
 CHIPPEWA, battle of, IV., 211.  
 CHISSICK, THOMAS, III., 118, note.  
 CHITTENDEN, intentions regarding Vermont, IV., 82.  
 CHITTENDEN, L. E., III., 435, note.  
 CHOCTAW INDIANS, II., 542 *et seq.*, 550 *et seq.*  
 CHOISE, GEN., invests Gloucester, IV., 73.  
 CHOISEUL, III., 553.  
 CHOPART, II., 540 *et seq.*; death of, 544.  
 CHOPTANK RIVER, II., 214.  
 CHOWAN RIVER, colony on, II., 272, 274, 276.  
 CHRISTANSEN, HENDRICK, Fort Nassau, I., 359, 361.  
 CHRISTIE, ENSIGN, at Presque-Isle, III., 322.  
 CHRISTIANAHAM, near Fort Christian, III., 160.  
 CHRISTINA KILL, II., 163, 159, 161.  
 CHRISTISON, WENLOCK, tried at Boston, II., 196.  
 CRYSTLER'S FIELD, battle of, IV., 202.  
 CHURCH, CAPTAIN, at Fort William Henry, II., 449.  
 CHURCH, first west of the Hudson, III., 243.  
 CHURCH, THE, its relation to slavery, IV., 247.  
 CHURCH, CAPTAIN BENJAMIN, II., 413, 417, 418.  
 CHURCH, DR. BENJAMIN, III., 419.  
 CHURCH, COLONEL, in Me., III., 124.  
 CHURCH OF ENGLAND, established in Md., III., 66; in S. C., 82, 83, 104.  
 CHURUBUSCO, battle of, IV., 379.  
 CIBOLA, Indian town on the Pacific, I., 192; a supposed city, II., 567, 578 *et seq.*  
 CILLEY, COL., at Bemus's Heights, III., 584.  
 CINALOA, a Spanish station in Cal., II., 583.  
 CINCINNATI, founding of, IV., 112.  
 CINCUE, IV., 343.  
 CIPANGO, ancient name of Japan, I., 96.  
 CLAIBORNE, GOV., garrisons Fort Mims, IV., 203.  
 CLAIBORNE, GEN. V. L., at Econochaca, IV., 204.  
 CLARENDON, LORD, a patentee of Carolina, II., 269.  
 CLARK, of the *Magflower*, I., 392, 338, note.  
 CLARK, COL. GEORGE ROGERS, in Illinois, III., 611; letter of cited, 612, note.  
 CLARK, JEREMY, II., 46, note.  
 CLARK, REV. JOHN, driven from Boston, II., 42; at Newport, 45; petition of, 102; visits Witter, 103; arrest, 106; trial, 108 *et seq.*; agent of R. I. in England, 111 *et seq.*; petitions for charter, 113.  
 CLARK, MARY, goes to Boston, II., 125.  
 CLARK, GEORGE, of N. Y., III., 215, 224; suggests stamp duties, 333; (Negro Plot), 236; quoted, 245.  
 CLARK, JOHN, asks for charter, III., 112.  
 CLARK, JOSEPH, II., 113, note.  
 CLARK, COL., attacks Augusta, IV., 38.  
 CLARK'S ISLAND, visited by colonists, I., 392.  
 CLARKEON, THOMAS, quoted, III., 176.  
 CLAUDIAN, quoted, III., 8, note.

- CLAY, CASSIUS M., *iv.*, 422.  
 CLAY, GREEN, at Fort Meigs, *iv.*, 194.  
 CLAY, HENRY, leader of war party, *iv.*, 183; as peace commissioner, 249; proposes to conquer Canada, 225; on Treaty of Ghent, 241; on admission of Maine, 267; candidate for President, 277; Secretary of State, 281; on the South American question, 286 *et seq.*; his tariff bill, 305, 309; candidate for President, 368; proposes emancipation in Kentucky, 381.  
 CLAY, HENRY, JR., killed, *iv.*, 376.  
 CLAYBORNE, SIR EDMUND, *ii.*, 212, note.  
 CLAYBORNE, THOMAS, *ii.*, 218.  
 CLAYBORNE, WILLIAM, secretary of Virginia, on Kent Island, *i.*, 500, 602; his hostility to Maryland, 501, 502, 548, 511, 512, 514; *ii.*, 212 *et seq.*; in Maryland, 214 *et seq.*; secretary of Va., 223.  
 CLAYPOOLE, JAMES, emigrant to Pa., *ii.*, 495.  
 CLAYPOOLE, LORD JOHN, *ii.*, 495.  
 CLEVELAND, GENERAL, *iii.*, 402, note, 498.  
 CLERGY IN VIRGINIA, character of, *iii.*, 69, 70, 75.  
 CLERGY, influence of, in New England, *iv.*, 167.  
 CLERKE, SIR FRANCIS, *iii.*, 580.  
 CLEVELAND, COL., at King's Mountain, *iv.*, 38.  
 CLEVELAND, DUCHESS OF. (See Castlemaine.)  
 CLIFFORD, SIR THOMAS, *ii.*, 353.  
 CLIMATE, American, changes in, *i.*, 50, note.  
 CLINCH, DAVID L., defeats the Seminoles, *iv.*, 352.  
 CLINCH, DUNCAN L., in Florida, *iv.*, 249.  
 CLINTON, DE WITT, constructs Erie Canal, *iv.*, 275.  
 CLINTON, FORT, captured, *iii.*, 588.  
 CLINTON, GEN. GEORGE, *iii.*, 485, 588.  
 CLINTON, GEN. SIR HENRY, in Boston, *iii.*, 396; at the South, 464; at Charleston, 469; at N. Y., 498; evacuates Phila., 602; on the Hudson, 615; besieges Charleston, *iv.*, 12; returns to New York, 15; tardy effort to save Cornwallis, 74; recalled, 93.  
 CLINTON, GEN. JAMES, *iii.*, 496, 588; commands Sullivan's right wing, *iv.*, 3.  
 CLINTON, GEORGE, Governor of N. Y., *iii.*, 242, 247, 248; Louisburg expedition, 251, 258, 338.  
 CLINTON, GEO., voted for as Vice-president, *iv.*, 128; elected Vice-president, 149.  
 CLINTON, GOV., opposes the Constitution, *iv.*, 108.  
 CLOYSE, SARAH, a witch, *ii.*, 461.  
 COACCOONSE, *iv.*, 354.  
 COBA, member of Congress, predicts war, *iv.*, 265.  
 COBB, HOWELL, elected Speaker, *iv.*, 380.  
 COBBETT, W. M., *iv.*, 129.  
 COBURN, LIEUT.-COL., killed, *iii.*, 586.  
 COCHRANE, ADMIRAL, in the expedition against Baltimore, *iv.*, 222.  
 COCHRANE, COL. JOHN, *iv.*, 544, note.  
 COCHRANE, ADMIRAL, harasses the coast, *iv.*, 205; in expedition against Washington, 218; burns the capitol, 221.  
 COCKPIT, THE, *iii.*, 389, note.  
 COCOMARICOPAS INDIANS, *ii.*, 594.  
 CODDINGTON, WILLIAM, petitions for patent, *ii.*, 43; Governor of R. I., 44; at Newport, 46; letter to Winthrop, 48; dispute with Gorton, 69, 73; asks alliance with Mass., 105; Governor for life, 111; petitions for charter, 118.  
 COFFEY, JOHN, at Tallushatches, *iv.*, 208; at Horse-shoe Bend, 210.  
 COFFIN, JAMES, of Nantucket, *iii.*, 2, note.  
 COFFIN, PETER, of Nantucket, *iii.*, 2, note.  
 COFFIN, TRISTRAM, of Nantucket, *iii.*, 2, note.  
 COFFIN, TRISTRAM, JR., of Nantucket, *iii.*, 2, note.  
 COGGESHALL, JOHN, *ii.*, 44, note; at Newport, 46, note; petitions for charter, 118, note.  
 COGSWELL, ROBERT, expedition of, *i.*, 470.  
 COLBERT, JEAN BAPTISTE, policy of, *ii.*, 501.  
 COLD HARBOR, first battle of, *iv.*, 481; second, 577.  
 GOLDEN, CADWALLADER, of N. Y., *iii.*, 247; Clinton's adviser, 249; the Stamp Act, 344.  
 COLE, ROBERT, *ii.*, 40, note; petitions Mass. against Gorton, 72, note.  
 COLEMAN, THE REV. MR., *iii.*, 128.  
 COLEMAN, THOMAS, of Nantucket, *iii.*, 2, note.  
 COLES, EDWARD, *iv.*, 273.  
 COLIGNY, ADMIRAL, colonies of, *i.*, 190, 196.  
 COLLETON, JAMES, of S. C., *ii.*, 364.  
 COLLETON COUNTY, S. C., *ii.*, 368.  
 COLLIER, ADMIRAL, *iii.*, 817.  
 COLLINS, son-in-law of Atut Hutchinson, *ii.*, 47.  
 COLLINS, trumpeter, at battle of Cowpens, *iv.*, 48.  
 COLMAN, JOHN, killed by Indians, *i.*, 351.  
 COLONIZATION SOCIETY, *iv.*, 332.  
 COLORADO, Espejo in, *ii.*, 580.  
 COLORADO RIVER, *ii.*, 596.  
 COLQUHOUN, the brothers, connection with Arnold, *iv.*, 22.  
 COLUMBIA, S. C., captured by Sherman, *iv.*, 598.  
 COLUMBIA COLLEGE. (See King's College.)  
 COLUMBIA RIVER, *ii.*, 598.  
 COLUMBUS, Ky., *iv.*, 515; evacuated, 519.  
 COLUMBUS, BARTHOLOMEW, in England, *i.*, 109.  
 COLUMBUS, CHRISTOPHER, his voyages, character, theories, and fate, *i.*, 98 *et seq.*  
 COLUMBUS, DON DIEGO, suit of, *i.*, 128.  
 COLUMBUS, FERDINAND, *i.*, 101; Interpretation of his father's name, 102; on Cortereal voyages, 140.  
 COLVE, ANTHONY, Governor of New Netherland, *ii.*, 350; surrenders, 354.  
 COMBAHEE RIVER, S. C. (the Jordan), *i.*, 149.  
 COMMERCIAL POLICY OF GREAT BRITAIN, *iv.*, 92; of the States, 98.  
 COMMERCIAL CRISIS OF 1857, *iv.*, 425.  
 COMMITTEE OF SAFETY, Mass., *iii.*, 382, 397; N. Y., 455.  
 COMPO, COND, *iii.*, 548.  
 COMPROMISE, the Missouri, *iv.*, 268 *et seq.*; of 1850, *iv.*, 391 *et seq.*; the English, *iv.*, 426; the Crittenden, *iv.*, 488.  
 CONANT, COL., *iii.*, 384.  
 CONANT, ROGER, at Cape Ann, *i.*, 419 *et seq.*  
 CONCHOS INDIANS, *ii.*, 578.  
 CONCHOS RIVER, *ii.*, 578.  
 CONCILIATION, attempts at, *iii.*, 599.  
 CONCORD, N. H. (Penacook), *ii.*, 436.  
 CONCORD, Mass., battle of, *iii.*, 383, 389, 391.  
 CONESTOGA, *iii.*, 327.  
 CONET ISLAND, Hudson at, *i.*, 351.  
 CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA, organization of, *iv.*, 440.  
 CONFEDERATION OF COLONIES, *iii.*, 201.  
 "CONFIDENCE," THE, at Plattsburg, *iv.*, 215.  
 CONGRESS, the first Colonial, *iii.*, 20; the Continental, 339, 340, 341; leaves Philadelphia, 622; decadence of, *iv.*, 95; assemblies in New York, 104.  
 "CONGRESS," THE, destroyed, *iv.*, 464.  
 CONNECTICUT, *ii.*, 6, 22, 27, 30; independent of Mass., 22, 23, 24; joins the confederation, 49; *iii.*, 4, 9; William and Mary proclaimed in, 15; charter, 27, 117; on declaration on independence, 479; Constitution, 487.  
 CONNECTICUT FARMS, burned, *iv.*, 15.  
 CONNECTICUT RIVER, colonies on, *ii.*, 22; claimed by the Dutch, 31; as a boundary by Stuyvesant, 124.  
 CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES, adoption of, *iv.*, 100 *et seq.*  
 CONSTITUTION, FORT, *iii.*, 491.  
 "CONSTITUTION," THE, fight with *Guerrillers*, *iv.*, 192; with Java, 198; captures *Cyane* and *Levant*, 225.  
 CONTINENTAL TROOPS, *iii.*, 494.  
 "CONTRABANDS," so named by Butler, *iv.*, 450.  
 CONTRACCEB, at Fort Du Quebec, *iii.*, 290, 295.  
 CONTRERAS, battle of, *iv.*, 373.  
 CONTY, FORT DE, *iii.*, 11.  
 CONVENTIONS, NATIONAL, *iv.*, 277.  
 CONWAY, GENERAL, on American affairs, *iii.*, 347, 348; his portrait, 350; withdraws from cabinet, 365.  
 CONWAY ARDET, in Wales, *i.*, 67.  
 CONWAY CABAL, THE, *iii.*, 596 *et seq.*  
 CONWAY, GEN. EDWARD, *iii.*, 544; at Brandywine, 556; at Germantown, 559; major-general, 596; duel, 597.  
 COODE, THE REV. JOHN, *iii.*, 61, 63.  
 COOK, LIEUT.-COL., and Oglethorpe, *iii.*, 165.  
 COOK, COL. THADDEUS, *iii.*, 534, 536.  
 COOK, of R. I., calls out minute-men, *iii.*, 417.  
 COOKE, ELISHA, of Mass., *ii.*, 130.  
 COOKE, GENERAL, *iii.*, 41.  
 COOKE, GEORGE, sent to Shawomet, *ii.*, 79, 84, 90.  
 COON, a Tory, shot by Arnold, *iii.*, 548.  
 COOPER, LIEUTENANT, killed, *iii.*, 448.  
 COOPER, PETER, *iv.*, 314.  
 COOPER, THOMAS, of East Jersey, *iii.*, 6, note.  
 COOSA INDIANS, *ii.*, 564.  
 COPELAND, JOHN, at Boston, *ii.*, 186, 187; opposes Mass. Commissioners, 197.  
 COPLEY, SIR HENRI, of Md., *iii.*, 61, 63.

- COFF'S HILL, Boston, III, 398.  
 "COFFERHEAD" PARTY, THE, IV, 511.  
 COFFIN, ROBERT, of the *Mayflower*, I, 392.  
 COHAM, THOMAS, III, 143, note.  
 CORDOVA, HERNANDEZ DE, in Yucatan, I, 148.  
 CORES INDIANS, treaty with, III, 92.  
 COREY, GILES, tried for witchcraft, I, 458, 459.  
 CORNETH, capture of, IV, 523; battle of, 534.  
 CORLAKE, at Fort Amsterdam, I, 443.  
 CORLAKE'S HOOK, III, 505.  
 CORNBURY, LORD, III, 38, 39; proposes union, 40; wears female apparel, 41, note; quarrel with N. J., 42; with Quakers, 42; recalled, arrested, 43; declares the Delaware free, 131.  
 CORNHILL, Boston, III, 359.  
 CORN ISLAND, III, 611.  
 CORNWALL COUNTY, New York, III, 10.  
 CORNWALLIS, COL. EDWARD, III, 271.  
 CORNWALLIS, EARL, in N. C., III, 464; at N. Y., 493; ascends the Hudson, 519; at Princeton, 525; out-generalled, 534; enters Phila., 553; his attempt to hold S. C., IV, 81; retreats to Wilmington, 48; his differences with Clinton, 56; fortifies Yorktown, 71; his surrender, 74; effect of, 75.  
 CORNWALLIS, THOMAS, of Md., I, 489.  
 CORONADO, VASQUEZ DE, in Cal., II, 567 *et seq.*  
 CORPUS CHRISTI, IV, 389.  
 CORSEY, ARNDT, on the Schuylkill, I, 440.  
 CORTLIGH HOUSE, THE, III, 501.  
 CORTREAL, GASPARD, voyage of, I, 140.  
 CORTREAL, JOHN VAS COSTA, I, 140, note.  
 CORTREAL, MICHEL, I, 141.  
 CORTREAL, VASQUEZ, I, 142.  
 CORTEZ, HERNANDEZ, invades Mexico, I, 150; II, 564.  
 CORVELL'S FERRY, III, 632.  
 COSBY, COLONEL, of N. Y., III, 50, 223, 223; proposes stamp duties, 395.  
 COTTON, introduced in Va., III, 64; exports of, IV, 108; reward for invention of a card, 108; duty against, 245.  
 COTTON-GIN, effect on demand for cotton, IV, 261.  
 COTTON, JOHN, of Boston, I, 540, 542, 544, 551, 559; Antinomian controversy, II, 41; code of laws, 61; Gorton prosecution, 85 *et seq.*  
 COTTON, JOHN, at Charleston, S. C., II, 372.  
 COUCH, GEN. DARIUS N., at Fair Oaks, IV, 476; at Chancellorsville, 546.  
 COULSON, CAPTAIN, at Falmouth, III, 417.  
 COUNTERFEITING, III, 133, note.  
 COUNTIES, twelve in N. Y., III, 10.  
 "COURANT," THE NEW ENGLAND, III, 136.  
 COUROELLES, DANIEL DE REMI, II, 332.  
 COURSEY, MR., sent to the Puritans, II, 218.  
 COURTLANDT and PHILLIPS on Leisler, III, 18.  
 COUSIN of DIEPPE, alleged voyage of, I, 139.  
 COUWENHOVEN, JACOB WOLFFERTSEN VAN, II, 123, note; in Holland, 132.  
 COVINGTON, GEN., wounded, IV, 202.  
 COWETA INDIANS, II, 564.  
 COW NECK, settlement at, II, 34, 124.  
 COWENS, battle of, IV, 41.  
 COX, COL., III, 577.  
 COKE, DANIEL, memorial of, II, 512, 523.  
 CRADOCK, MATTHEW, Governor of Mass. Bay Co., I, 513; letter of to Endicott, 530.  
 CRAMARE, at Quebec, III, 445.  
 CRAMPTON'S GAP, IV, 500.  
 CRANBERRY, N. J., camp at, III, 525.  
 CRANCH, WM., cited, IV, 218, note.  
 GRANDALL, JOHN, visits Witter at Lynn, arrested, II, 106; fined, 108.  
 GRANDALL, REUDEN, punished, IV, 329.  
 GRANDALL, PRUDENCE, IV, 333.  
 CRANEY ISLAND, IV, 205, 436.  
 CRANFIELD, EDWARD, of N. H., II, 429 *et seq.*  
 CRANMER, ARCHBISHOP, on witchcraft, II, 452.  
 CRANSTON, B. I., II, 69.  
 CRANSTON, SAMUEL, of B. I., III, 120.  
 CRARY, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL, III, 508.  
 CRAVEY COUNTY, S. C., II, 368.  
 CRAVEN, EARL of, a patentee of Carolina, II, 269; III, 35; of S. C., 95.  
 CRAWFORD, WM. H., candidate for President, IV, 276 *et seq.*; encounter with Monroe, 278, note.  
 CREEK INDIANS, II, 546; war with, IV, 202; treaty with, 247; trouble with Georgia, 238.  
 "CREOLE," case of the, IV, 344.  
 CRESSAP, COLONEL, lays out road, III, 258.  
 CRESSENTIA, proposed name of Md., I, 437.  
 CREVE-CEUR, a post of La Salle's, II, 511.  
 CRIPS, JOHN, letter of, N. J., II, 478.  
 CRITTENDEN, GEN. T. L., IV, 537.  
 CROATOAN ISLAND OF, I, 242; colony at, 254.  
 CROCKETT, DAVY, in Jackson's campaign, IV, 203.  
 CROGAN, GEORGE, IV, 194.  
 CROGHAN, interpreter, III, 265, 326.  
 CROWWELL, OLIVER, promises aid against the Dutch, II, 143; his meeting with Fox, 168, 170, 177; action of in regard to Md., 220 *et seq.*; about to sail for America, 374; action in regard to Mass., 378.  
 CROWWELL, RICHARD, fall of, II, 223.  
 CROSS, S. H., his MS. notes cited, III, 115.  
 CROSS KEYS, battle of, IV, 474.  
 CROWN POINT, III, 251; expedition against, 233; Amherst occupies, 302.  
 CROZAT, ANTOINE, the French financier, II, 525.  
 CRUGER, JOHN, JR., III, 232, note.  
 CRUGER, JOHN HARRIS, his career, IV, 60.  
 CRUGER, MATOR, of N. Y., III, 223.  
 CUBA, regained by Spain, II, 563; expedition against, III, 132; proposal to purchase, IV, 423.  
 CUDWORTH, KALPH, on witchcraft, II, 452.  
 CUFFEE (Negro Plot), III, 225 *et seq.*  
 CULLACAN, II, 567.  
 CULPEPPER, VA., IV, 507.  
 CULPEPPER, JOHN, in insurrection at Pasquotank, N. C., II, 236; commissioner to England, 237; trial of, 238.  
 CULPEPPER, LORD, grant to, II, 292; of Va., III, 53 *et seq.*  
 "CUMBERLAND" THE, sunk, IV, 464.  
 CUMBERLAND, N. S., III, 276.  
 CUMBERLAND CO., N. Y., Resolutions, III, 474.  
 CUMBERLAND, DUKE OF, III, 345.  
 CUMBERLAND, FORT, III, 235, 263.  
 CUMBERLAND GAP, IV, 533.  
 CUMBERLAND ISLAND, I, 231, 232; fortified, III, 156.  
 CUMING, ALFRED, IV, 427.  
 CUMMING, SIR ALEXANDER, III, 106.  
 CUNAMES INDIANS, II, 530.  
 CUNIGA, Governor of Florida, II, 559.  
 CUBACOA, slaves brought from, II, 246.  
 GURLER, ARNDT VAN, buys the "Great Flat," II, 245, 332; death of, 343.  
 GURLES, estate of N. Bacon, II, 297.  
 CURRENTY in Va., III, 55; in S. C., 107.  
 CURTIS, CAPTAIN EDWARD, a commissioner to reduce Virginia, II, 211.  
 CURTIS, GEN. SAMUEL B., at Pea Ridge, IV, 542.  
 CURWEN, JUSTICE, witch trials of, II, 458.  
 CUSHING, WM. B., destroys the *Albemarle*, IV, 589.  
 CUSHMAN, ROBT., I, 379; in England, 381.  
 CUSSETA INDIANS, II, 564.  
 CUTLER, MANASSEH, his claim to authorship of Ordinance of 1787, IV, 110, note.  
 CUTSHAMAKE, a Dorchester sachem, II, 78.  
 CUTTS, JOHN, II, 219.  
 CUTTS, JOHN, President of N. H., II, 427, 428.  
 CUTTS, URSULA, killed by Indians, II, 448.  
 CUTTS'S ISLAND, N. H., II, 419.  
 CUTTYHUNK ISLAND, Gosnold's colony at, I, 265.  
 CUTLER, LIEUT., at Detroit, III, 318.  
 CUTLER, MAJOR, III, 493.  
 CYNFRIG AB GRONOW, Welsh bard, I, 67.  
 DABLON, FATHER, a Jesuit missionary, II, 224, 501.  
 DADÉ'S MASSACRE, IV, 352.  
 DAGGETT, THE REV. DR., III, 615.  
 DAKANSEA, name for AKAENSEA, II, 509.  
 DAKOTA, skulls found in, I, 33.  
 DALE, COL., killed, IV, 235.  
 DALE, LIEUT. RICHARD, III, 621.  
 DALE, SAM, his canoe-raft, IV, 274.  
 DALE, SIR THOMAS, in Va., I, 298.  
 DALLAS, A. J., Secretary of the Treasury, IV, 244; defends U. S. Bank, 301.  
 DALTON, G., Bragg retreats to, IV, 565.  
 DALRYMPLE, COL., III, 331.  
 DALZELL, CAPTAIN, at Detroit, III, 319, 320.  
 DAM, JANSEN, I, 453; II, 123, note.  
 DANA, JAMES D., I, 16, note.

- DANBURY, Conn., burned, 111., 547.  
DANE, NATHAN, writes Ordinance of 1787, iv., 110.  
DANGERFIELD, the assassin, 111., 118, note.  
DANFORTH, THOMAS, on witchcraft, 11., 459.  
DANIEL, CAPTAIN, a Carolina officer, 11., 569.  
DANIEL, COL. ROBERT, of N. C., 111., 86, 87.  
DANVERS, Mass. (See Salem.)  
D'ANVILLE, DUKE, death of, 111., 216.  
DARE, VIRGINIA, first child born in Va., 1., 252.  
DARLEN, settlement of, 111., 148, 165.  
DARLING, FORT, iv., 472.  
DARTINGTON ISLAND. (See Gerrish's Island.)  
DARTMOUTH, Mass., attacked, 11., 406.  
" DARTMOUTH," THE, tea-ship, 111., 370.  
DARTMOUTH, LORD, 111., 367, 412, 475.  
DAUTRAY, with La Salle, 11., 518, 515.  
DAVENANT, SIR WILLIAM, his scheme for colonizing Virginia, 11., 2, 9, 210.  
DAVENPORT, CAPTAIN, at Narragansett Fort, 11., 413.  
DAVENPORT, REV. JOHN, at New Haven, 11., 27, 30, note; his sermons, etc., 28, 29; leads colony from Boston, 38; asked to go to England, 376.  
DAVID, a prince of Wales, 1., 68.  
DAVIDSON, GEN., at McGowan's Fort, iv., 45.  
DAVIS, COL., at Wabab's, iv., 38.  
DAVIS, MAJOR, at Hanging Rock, iv., 81.  
DAVIS, SIR JOHN, 11., 427, note.  
DAVIS, GEN. W. R., 111., 476; sent to France, 184.  
DAVIS, of Massachusetts, iv., 396.  
DAVIS, CAPTAIN, at Concord, 111., 389, 390.  
DAVIS, COM. C. H., captures Memphis, iv., 520.  
DAVIS, GEN. J. C., at Murfreesborough, iv., 537.  
DAVIS, JEFFERSON, at Buena Vista, iv., 376; approves assault on Mr. Sumner, 420; elected President of Confederacy, 440; flight and capture, 596, 600.  
DAVIS, JOHN, voyages of, 1., 231.  
DAVIS, NICHOLAS, in Boston, 11., 190.  
DAVISON, WILLIAM, 1., 375.  
DAWKES, WILLIAM, 111., 386.  
DAYTON, ELIAS, service in New Jersey, iv., 15.  
DAYTON, WM. L., candidate for Vice-president, iv., 422; minister at Paris, 514.  
DEANE, SILAS, 111., 433; in France, 545.  
DEARBORN, FORT, iv., 188.  
DEARBORN, HENRY, at Quebec, 111., 448; at Bemus's Heights, 585; appointed commander-in-chief, 187; expedition against York, 195; at mouth of the Niagara, 196; retires, 198.  
DE ATYLLON, LUCAS VASQUEZ, expedition to Chicora, 1., 149, 160; traces of, 162.  
DE BARRAS, sails from Newport, iv., 70.  
DEBT, England's national, in 1763, 111., 330; the U. S. public, iv., 94.  
DE CASTRO, in California, iv., 378.  
DECATUR, Ala., iv., 525.  
" DECATUR," THE, captures the *Dominica*, iv., 206.  
DECATUR, JAMES, killed, iv., 158.  
DECATUR, STEPHEN, service in the Mediterranean, iv., 157 *et seq.*; cruise in the *United States*, 182; chased into New London, 207; captured, 226; in war with Algiers, 243.  
DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE, 111., 470 *et seq.*  
DECLARATION OF INDULGENCE, THE, recalled, 11., 353.  
DECLARATORY ACT, THE, 111., 348, 351.  
DEORNES, Berlin and Milan, iv., 174.  
DESDHAM, Mass., Indians at, 11., 404.  
DESFIELD, 11., 406; attacked, 410; 111., 122.  
DEVIANCE, FORT, 111., 572; iv., 117.  
DE FERMOY, GEN., 111., 529, 531, 573, note.  
DE HAAS, GEN., 111., 544.  
DE HEISTER, at New York, 111., 493.  
DE KALD, BARON JOHN, travels in America, 111., 453; serves in, 553.  
DELANOY, COL., in command of refugees, iv., 66.  
DE LANOY, JAMES, of N. Y., 111., 228, 248 *et seq.*  
DE LA NOYE, in first Congress, 20.  
DELAPLACE, CAPTAIN, his capture, 111., 435.  
DE LA ROCHE, colony of, 1., 312.  
DELAVAL, CAPTAIN, in N. Y., 11., 320.  
DELAWARE, first European title in, 1., 482, note; 111., 178, 470, 487.  
DELAWARE INDIANS, THE, 111., 268.  
DELAWARE, LORD, Gov. of N. Y. and N. J., 111., 247.  
DELAWARE RIVER explored, 1., 16, 302; provisions in Hartford treaty, 11., 187; Swedes on, 150 *et seq.*; tonnage duty, 111., 180.  
DE LA WARRE, LORD, voyage, 1., 292; death, 305.  
DEL NORTE RIVER, 11., 580 *et seq.*  
DE MONTS, SIEUR PIERRE, expedition of, 1., 313, 323.  
DENNIS, CAPTAIN ROBERT, expedition to reduce Va. to the Commonwealth, 11., 211.  
DENNISON, COLONEL, 111., 600.  
DENVER, J. W., Governor of Kansas, iv., 414.  
DENYS, JOHN, in Gulf of St. Lawrence, 1., 175.  
DE PEYSTER, ISAAC, 111., 232, note.  
DEPOSIT, FORT, iv., 118, 203.  
DEBBY, England, Fox at, 11., 165.  
DEBBY, CAPT. JOHN, 111., 386.  
DERMER, THOMAS, voyages of, 1., 331.  
DERNE, capture of, iv., 161.  
DESCHAM VAULT, 111., 449.  
DESSERTERS from the British, 111., 422.  
DE SOTO, HERNANDO, returns to Spain, 1., 156; Governor of Florida, 158; in North America, 180 *et seq.*; route of, 11., 509, 554.  
D'ESTAING, COUNT, 111., 605, 606; goes to Boston, 606; before Savannah, iv., 9.  
DESTOUCHES, ADMIRAL, defeated, iv., 53.  
D'ESTOURNELLE, VICE-ADMIRAL, 111., 216.  
DETROIT, 111., 256; surrendered, 811, 318; attacked by Pontiac, 318; surrender by Hull, iv., 189.  
DEVENS, CHARLES, U. S. Marshal, iv., 400; at Ball's Bluff, 454.  
DEVENS, RICHARD, 111., 384.  
DE VRIES, DAVID PIETRESSEN, patroon, 1., 438, 436; quarrels with Van Twiller, 438, 439; friendship for the Indians, 453, 454, 455; prophecy of concerning Kieft, 11., 120.  
DEWEY, ORVILLE, iv., 398.  
DE WITT, JAN, of Holland, 11., 330.  
DEWBURY, WILLIAM, letter of, 11., 184.  
DEKTER, GOODMAN, Endicot's assault on, 1., 536.  
DEKTER, GREGORY, 11., 113, note.  
D'HIHOYSSA, GOVERNOR, at New Amstel, 11., 254; sent to Holland, 267.  
DICKINSON, Gov., his memorial, iv., 99; in constitutional convention, 101.  
DICKINSON, GEN. PHILEMON, 111., 546, 603.  
DIESKAU, expeditions of, 111., 253, 256.  
DIGNY, EDWARD, 111., 143, note.  
DIGGES, EDWARD, of Virginia, 11., 223.  
DIGTON ROCK, inscription on, 1., 60.  
DILLEBACK, CAPTAIN, at Oriskany, 111., 578.  
DINCKLAGEN, LUBBERTUS VAN, Schout at Manhattan, 1., 444; Governor, 463; of Stuyvesant's council, 11., 118, 134.  
DINELY, William, 11., 55, note 4.  
DINWIDDIE, ROBERT, of Va., 111., 78, 259, 295.  
DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA, movement to abolish slavery in, iv., 397.  
DISUNION, early talk of, iv., 225.  
DITSON, the case of, 111., 381.  
DIVINE RIVER. (See Chicago River.)  
DIXON, 111., iv., 295.  
DIXON, of Kentucky, iv., 405.  
DIXON, COL., at battle of Camden, iv., 36.  
DIXON, JEREMIAH, of New Haven, 11., 30, note; commissioner on Pennsylvania boundary, 496, note.  
DOCK CREEK, near Philadelphia, 11., 492.  
DOEGS, Welsh origin of, 1., 70; attacked, 11., 294.  
DOLORES, mission of, 11., 596, 599.  
DOMINICA, THE, captured, iv., 206.  
DONGAN, COL. THOMAS, of N. Y., 111., 7 *et seq.*  
DONELSON, FORT, captured, iv., 517.  
DONELSON, ANDREW J., iv., 299; nominated for Vice-president, 421.  
DONACONNA, Indian Lord of Saguenay, 1., 132.  
DONOP, COLONEL, of N. Y., 111., 493, 568.  
DORANTES, of Narvaez's expedition, 1., 156.  
DORANTES, STEPHEN, 11., 567.  
DORCHESTER, 1., 532; emigrants from, 11., 9, 25.  
DORCHESTER COMPANY formed, 1., 420.  
DORCHESTER HEIGHTS, 111., 396, 425.  
DORCHESTER, LORD, his proclamation, iv., 116.  
DORCHESTER NECK, 111., 424.  
DORR WAR, THE, iv., 366.  
DORREBY SKULL, THE, 1., 82.  
DOTY, EDWARD, at Plymouth, 1., 393, note.  
DOUBLEDAY, ABNER, at Sumter, iv., 446; at Gettysburg, 556.  
DOUGLAS, COLONEL, 111., 605.  
DOUGLAS, STEPHEN A., introduces the Nebraska bill,

- iv., 405; denounces Emigrant Aid Company, 419; on the Sumner affair, 420; for President, 433.  
**DOUGH-FACES**, iv., 270, 294.  
**DOVER**, New Hampshire, settled, i., 333; settlers at, ii., 423; attack on, 444; iii., 193.  
**DOVER TREATY** OF, ii., 346.  
**DOWNIE, CAPT.**, defeated at Plattsburg, iv., 214.  
**DOWNING, SIR GEORGE**, ii., 427, note.  
**DRAKE, COLONEL**, iii., 461, 462.  
**DRAKE, SIR FRANCIS**, in Florida, i., 222; succors Raleigh's colony, 250; on Spanish invasion, 253; visits California, ii., 563, 570 *et seq.* interview with Indians, 572 *et seq.*; discoveries, 575, 576.  
**DRED SCOTT**, case of, iv., 424; the decision, 347.  
**DRESSER, AMOS**, punished, iv., 329.  
**DREW, CAPTAIN**, iv., 355.  
**DRINKER**, of Pennsylvania, ii., 492.  
**DRISIUS, DOMINIE**, ii., 237, 239.  
**DRUM, CAPTAIN**, in Mexico, iv., 331.  
**DRUMMOND, GEN.**, at Niagara, iv., 202; Fort Erie, 213.  
**DRUMMOND, JOHN**, of East Jersey, iii., 6, note.  
**DRUMMOND, WILLIAM**, of N. C., ii., 276; in Bacon's rebellion, 307, 311 *et seq.*; executed, 313.  
**DRUMMOND, MRS.**, wife of William, ii., 307.  
**DRUNKENNESS**, a misdemeanor in Va., iii., 59.  
**DRYSDALE, HUGH**, of Va., iii., 76.  
**DUANE, JAMES**, iv., 129.  
**DUANE, WM. J.**, removed from Treasury, iv., 302.  
**DUBREUIL, MR.**, invents cotton-gin, ii., 651.  
**DUCHAMBOU, OF LOUISBOURG**, iii., 214, 215.  
**DUCK ISLAND (Isles of Shoals)**, ii., 327.  
**DUDLEY, JOSEPH**, in England, ii., 337; at trial of Leister, iii., 22, 23; ally of Cornbury, 4; appointed C. J. of N. Y., iii., Governor of Mass. and N. H., 120, 121; at Casco, 123; removed, 125.  
**DUHAU**, the murderer of La Salle, ii., 519, 520, 521.  
**DUKE'S LAWS**, the, ii., 327 *et seq.*; rejected, 479.  
**DUMAS**, in Braddock fight, iii., 307.  
**DUMMER, WILLIAM**, of Mass., iii., 130, 200.  
**DUNBARTON, N. H.**, iii., 530.  
**DUNCAN, CAPTAIN**, in Mexico, iv., 331.  
**DUNCAN, THOMAS**, iii., 232, note.  
**DUNMORE, LORD**, iii., 459.  
**DUNNING, JOHN**, iii., 303, 378, note.  
**DUPERON**, iv., 141.  
**DUPLESSIS**, at the Chew House, iii., 561.  
**DUPONT, SAMUEL F.**, Fort Royal Expedition, iv., 459.  
**DU QUESNE, FORT**, iii., 257, 260, 262 *et seq.*  
**DUQUENNE**, Governor of Cape Breton, iii., 208, 209.  
**DURANT, WILLIAM**, of Md., ii., 218.  
**DURANT, GEORGE**, on Albemarle Sound, ii., 271 *et seq.*  
**DURKEE, CAPTAIN**, iii., 546.  
**DUSTIN, HANNAH**, iii., 110.  
**DUTCH**, the, rescue English prisoners, ii., 6; claim the Conn. River, 31; difficulties with the English, 32 *et seq.*; character of their colonization, 32.  
**DUTCH EAST INDIA COMPANY**, i., 343, 345.  
**DUTCH WEST INDIA COMPANY**, i., 364.  
**DU THET, GILBERT**, missionary, i., 322, 320.  
**DUVIVIER**, expedition of, ii., 203, 215.  
**DYCK, HENDRICK VAN**, ii., 113, 136.  
**DYER, MARY**, in Boston, ii., 133, 191 *et seq.*  
**DYER, WILLIAM**, of New York, ii., 6.  
**DYER, OF DYER, WILLIAM**, ii., 44, note, 113 note; naval commander, 143.  
**EAGLE, THE**, captured, iv., 206.  
**EARLE, MRS.**, (Negro Plot), iii., 228.  
**EARLY, JUBAL A.**, at Bull Run, iv., 453; at Chancellorsville, 548; raid near Washington, 698.  
**EARTHQUAKE**, iii., 204.  
**EAST HAMPTON**, ii., 34, 35.  
**EAST INDIA COMPANY**, the Dutch ii., 330.  
**EAST INDIA COMPANY, THE**, iii., 367.  
**EAST JERSEY**. (See New Jersey.)  
**EAST RIVER, N. Y.**, ii., 330, 342, 343.  
**EASTCHURCH, THOMAS**, of N. C., ii., 284; dies, 286.  
**EASTON, COL.**, iii., 433, 434.  
**EASTON, JOHN**, ii., 46.  
**EASTON, NICHOLAS**, ii., 46, 113, note.  
**EASTON, PETER**, ii., 46.  
**EASTPORT, Me.**, captured, iv., 216.  
**EATON, GEN.**, at Guilford Court House, iv., 46.  
**EATON, JOHN H.**, his scandal, iv., 293 *et seq.*  
**EATON, THEOPHILUS**, of New Haven, ii., 27, 30; his correspondence with Stuyvesant, 126 *et seq.*  
**EATON, WILLIAM**, his connection with Hamet, iv., 100; witness in Burr trial, 162.  
**EBENEZER, GA.**, iii., 150.  
**ECUOCHACA**, sacked, iv., 204.  
**ECOROS RIVER**, iii., 314.  
**ECUYER, CAPTAIN**, at Fort Pitt, iii., 322.  
**EDEN, GOVERNOR OF MARYLAND**, iii., 432.  
**EDEN, CHARLES**, of N. C., iii., 90.  
**EDGE HILL**, action at, iii., 564.  
**EDISTO RIVER, S. C.**, ii., 332.  
**EDMUNDS**, at Hartford, ii., 25.  
**EDRISI**, Arabian geographer, i., 66.  
**EDSON, OBEID**, on Brodhead's expedition, iv., 7.  
**EDUCATION** in New York, iii., 247.  
**EDWARD, PRINCE OF NORTH WALES**, i., 63.  
**EDWARD, FORT**, iii., 272, 238.  
**EDWARDS, THE REV. JONATHAN**, iii., 204, 205.  
**ELKENES, JACOB**, at Fort Nassau, i., 381, 367; on English ship *William*, 437.  
**EFFINGHAM, LORD HOWARD**, of Va., iii., 57, 68.  
**EIGHT MEX**, board of in N. Y., ii., 113.  
**ELBERTSEN, ELBERT**, ii., 154.  
**ELBRIDGE, GILES**, at Monticuan Island, i., 335.  
**ELIOT, JOHN**, the "Apostle," i., 539; ii., 19, 373, 437; his meeting-house, iii., 334, note.  
**ELIZABETH ISLAND**. (See Cuttyhunk.)  
**ELIZABETH ISLANDS**, iii., 10.  
**ELIZABETH, QUEEN**, and Raleigh, i., 285, 240.  
**ELIZABETH, NEW JERSEY**, ii., 321.  
**ELIZABETHPORT, N. J.**, ii., 321.  
**ELIZABETHTOWN, N. J.**, iii., 522; raid on, iv., 11.  
**ELKS RIVER**, ii., 214.  
**ELLIS**, Governor of Georgia, iii., 295.  
**ELLET, COL. CHAS.**, commands runs, iv., 520.  
**ELLCOTT**, sent to Natches, iv., 139.  
**ELLIOT, CAPT.**, iv., 139.  
**ELLIOT, INDIAN CHIEF**, iv., 194.  
**ELLSWORTH, CHIEF JUSTICE**, sent to France, iv., 134.  
**ELLSWORTH, OLIVER**, voted for as Vice-president, iv., 128.  
**ELM, THE WASHINGTON**, iii., 410.  
**ELMIRA**. (See Newtown.)  
**"EL MORO"**, Inscription Rock, ii., 584.  
**EL PASO, TEXAS**, ii., 584 *et seq.*, 598.  
**ELSBURG, OR ELFSBORG**, ii., 152, 153.  
**ELWOOD, THOMAS**, ii., 177, note.  
**EMANCIPATION PROCLAMATIONS**, Fremont's, iv., 456; Hunter's, 466; Lincoln's preliminary, 504; final, 543.  
**EMBARGO, THE**, iv., 123, 173, 180.  
**EMERSON, THE REV. MR.**, iii., 390.  
**ENCISCO**, a Spanish captain, i., 143, 144.  
**ENDICOTT, JOHN**, Governor, i., 422, 520; letter of to Bradford, 521; a follower of Roger Williams, 542; mutilates the flag, 643; expedition to Block Island, ii., 2 *et seq.*; fines Clark, 103; treatment of Quakers, 192 *et seq.*, 192.  
**"ENDYMION"**, THE, defeated, iv., 225.  
**ENGLAND**, war with declared [1612], iv., 184.  
**ENGLISH, THOMAS**, at Plymouth, i., 393; death, 393.  
**ENGLISH COMPROMISE, THE**, iv., 426.  
**ENGLISH IGNORANCE OF AMERICA**, iii., 354.  
**ENGLISHTOWN**, iii., 603.  
**ENLISTMENTS**, difficulties with, iii., 543.  
**ENSONORE**, an Indian chief in Va., i., 248.  
**"ENTERPRISE"**, THE, captures the *Bozer*, iv., 26.  
**"EPERVIER"**, THE, captured, iv., 224.  
**EPGRAM**, iv., 179, note.  
**ERIC THE RED**, colonizes Greenland, i., 38.  
**ERICSSON, JOHN**, iv., 404.  
**ERIE CANAL**, iv., 275.  
**ERIE, FORT**, besieged, iv., 213.  
**ERIE, PEND.**, iii., 322.  
**ERSKINE**, English minister to the U. S., iv., 181.  
**ERSKINE, GENERAL**, iii., 493.  
**ESOPUS** attacked, ii., 232, 235, 343.  
**ESPEJO, ANTONIO DE**, ii., 573 *et seq.*, 583.  
**"ESPLANDIAN"**, [California], ii., 605.  
**"ESSEX"**, Porter's cruises in the, iv., 191 *et seq.*, 222; captured, 223.  
**"ESSEX"**, gunboat at Fort Henry, iv., 516.  
**"ESSEX, JUNIOR"**, THE, iv., 222 *et seq.*  
**ESTEVANCO**, of Narvaez's expedition, i., 156.  
**ESTHER**, Queen of the Narragansetts, iii., 115.  
**ETHERINGTON, CAPTAIN**, iii., 322.  
**ETAW SPRINGS**, battle of, iv., 63.



- EVANS, COL., *iv.*, 452.  
 EVANS, JOHN, of Pa., *iii.*, 179 *et seq.*  
 EVERETT, EDWARD, on anti-slavery societies, *iv.*, 328; recommends that discussion of slavery be made penal, 341; minister to England, 345; nominated for Vice-president, 438.  
 EVERHARD, SIR RICHARD, of N. C., *iii.*, 105.  
 EVERTSEN, CORNELIS, *ii.*, 347 *et seq.*  
 EVERTSEN, JOHN, *ii.*, 184.  
 EWELL, GEN. R. S., in Virginia campaign, *iv.*, 498 *et seq.*; in Gottysburg campaign, 551; in Overland campaign, 572 *et seq.*  
 EWING, GEN., *iii.*, 528.  
 EWING, MR., his financial plan, *iv.*, 380.  
 EYKER, N. H., *ii.*, 422; attacked, 447; insurrection at, *iv.*, 99.  
 EXPORT, value of, *iv.*, 168.  
 EYLES, FRANCIS, *iii.*, 143, note.  
 EYER, COL., wounded, *iv.*, 69.
- FAIRFAX COURT HOUSE, Va., military movements at, *iv.*, 451, 452.  
 FAIRFIELD, Conn., war with Pequots, *ii.*, 15; with Dutch, 147; destroyed, *iii.*, 615.  
 FAIRHAVEN, Conn., burned, *iii.*, 607.  
 FAIR OAKS, battle of, *iv.*, 478.  
 FALL RIVER, Mass., *iv.*, 245.  
 FALMOUTH, Indians at, *ii.*, 441; attacked, *iii.*, 416.  
 FANSHULL HALL, *iii.*, 426.  
 FARAGUT, ADMIRAL D. G., captures New Orleans, *iv.*, 526; passes Vicksburg, 530; at Port Hudson, 559; wins battle of Mobile Bay, 589.  
 FARRAR'S ISLAND, Virginia, *i.*, 259.  
 FARRIST, JAMES, agent of Lord Stirling, *ii.*, 94, 134.  
 FATHERS OF NEW ENGLAND, THE, in Holland, *i.*, 370, 379; in England, 371.  
 FAWCETT, COL. WILLIAM, *iii.*, 454.  
 FAYAL, Colonel Norwood at, *ii.*, 207; fight in harbor of, *iv.*, 224.  
 FAYETTEVILLE, N. C., *iii.*, 464.  
 FEIGER, COL., at Stony Point, *iii.*, 615, 616.  
 FEIGER, COL. GEORGE L., *iii.*, 616, note.  
 FEDERAL PARTY, rise of, *iv.*, 103.  
 FEDERALIST, THE, *iv.*, 108.  
 FELL, HENRY, a Friends' minister, *ii.*, 177.  
 FELL, MARGARET, wife of George Fox, *ii.*, 177.  
 FELLOWS, GENERAL, *iii.*, 495.  
 FENDALL, JOSIAS, Governor of Md., *ii.*, 221; *iii.*, 61.  
 FENN, BENJAMIN, of New Haven, *ii.*, 322.  
 FENWICK, GEORGE, of Saybrook, *ii.*, 31.  
 FENWICK, JOHN, New Jersey, *ii.*, 474 *et seq.*  
 FERDINAND AND ISABELLA, *i.*, 107 *et seq.*  
 FERDINANDO, SIMON, expedition of, *i.*, 251.  
 FERGUSON, LIBUT.-COL., at Wahab's, *iv.*, 37.  
 FERNALD, CAPT. JOHN, *ii.*, 210.  
 FERRYLAND, COLONY OF, Lord Baltimore's, *i.*, 458.  
 FIELD, WILLIAM, *ii.*, 113, note.  
 FILLMORE, MILLARD, accession to the Presidency, *iv.*, 394; nominated for President, 421.  
 FINANCIAL DIFFICULTIES, *iii.*, 130.  
 FIRE ISLAND INLET, *ii.*, 163.  
 FISH, MAJ. NICHOLAS, *iii.*, 462; quoted, 468.  
 FISHER, MARY, in Boston, *ii.*, 177, 178; leaves, 181.  
 FISHER, FORT, captured, *iv.*, 585.  
 FISHER'S HILL, battle of, *iv.*, 594.  
 FISHERIES, privilege accorded, *iv.*, 77.  
 FISHKILL, THE (Brandywine), *ii.*, 159.  
 FISHKILL, Putnam takes post at, *iii.*, 538.  
 FITCH, of Conn., *iii.*, 339.  
 FITCHER, MR., at Mt. Wollaston, *i.*, 423.  
 FITZPATRICK, MR., *iv.*, 483.  
 FIVE FORKS, battle of, *iv.*, 596.  
 FIVE NATIONS, THE, *ii.*, 233 *et seq.*; council of, *iii.*, 8, 5, 11; treaties, 25; chiefs in England, 44, against Canada, 45; convey country to the English King, 48; become Six Nations, 94.  
 FLAGS, AMERICAN, *iii.*, 420, 421.  
 FLATBUSH, Long Island, *ii.*, 343; the British occupy, *iii.*, 497.  
 FLATLANDS, the British occupy, *iii.*, 497.  
 FLAX, in Virginia, *iii.*, 60.  
 FLETCHER, HENRY, *i.*, 494; with Clayborne, 601.  
 FLEMING, CAPTAIN, killed, *iii.*, 535.  
 FLEMINGTON, N. J., *iii.*, 551.  
 FLETCHER, BENJAMIN, Governor, *ii.*, 498; *iii.*, 25.  
 FLEURY, LIEUTENANT-COLONEL, *iii.*, 618.
- FLOEKO, visits Iceland, *i.*, 86.  
 FLORENCE, Ala., *iv.*, 525.  
 FLORIDA, shell-heaps in, *i.*, 14; discovery of, 147; *ii.*, 554, 557 *et seq.*; ceded to England, *iii.*, 169; secret act, authorizing its seizure, *iv.*, 248; ceded to the U. S., 259.  
 FLOWERS, ENOCH, school-teacher, *ii.*, 495.  
 FLOYD, JOHN, in Jackson's campaign, *iv.*, 204.  
 FLOYD, JOHN B., his treachery, *iv.*, 441; at Fort Donelson, 517.  
 FLUSHING, *ii.*, 85, 145; Friends at, 230 *et seq.*; agitators at, 257.  
 FOLSOM, GENERAL, *iii.*, 394.  
 FOLSOM, LIEUTENANT, *iii.*, 158.  
 FONSECA, BISHOP OF, *i.*, 121.  
 FONTLEBOY, sent to America, *iii.*, 458, 553.  
 FOOT, SAMUEL A., *iv.*, 805.  
 FOOTE, COMMODORE A. H., at Fort Henry, *iv.*, 516; at Island No. 10, 519.  
 FORCE BILL, THE, *iv.*, 309.  
 FORBES, MR., *iv.*, 430.  
 FORBES, GENERAL JOSEPH, *iii.*, 300.  
 FORD, PHILIP, Penn's steward, *iii.*, 179.  
 FORDHAM HEIGHTS, *iii.*, 518.  
 FOREIGNERS IN CONGRESS, *iv.*, 130.  
 FOREST, CAPTAIN, at Trenton, *iii.*, 530.  
 FORESTS, the right to, *iii.*, 123.  
 FORNEY, J. W., *iv.*, 424, note.  
 FORREST, MRS., at Jamestown, *i.*, 287.  
 FORREST, N. B., massacre at Fort Pillow, *iv.*, 588.  
 FORRESTER, ANDREW, Lady Stirling's agent, *ii.*, 124.  
 FORT AMSTERDAM, *i.*, 337.  
 FORT AMSTERDAM (Fort James), *ii.*, 265, 266.  
 FORT ASSUMPTION, near Memphis, *ii.*, 549.  
 FORT BEVERSBROEK, *ii.*, 151.  
 FORT CAROLINE, built, *i.*, 188.  
 FORT CASIMIR, *ii.*, 153; captured, 155, 156, 158, 266.  
 FORT CHRISTINA, founded, *i.*, 466, 467; *ii.*, 152; captured, 159, 160.  
 FORT FRONTENAC, *ii.*, 516.  
 FORT GOTTENBURG, *ii.*, 151.  
 FORT HOPE, *i.*, 440 *et seq.*; seized, *ii.*, 143, 148.  
 FORT JAMES, (Fort Amsterdam), *ii.*, 236, 343.  
 FORT KING GEORGE, Georgia, *ii.*, 560.  
 FORT NASSAU, occupied by the English, *i.*, 441; by the Dutch, 465; *ii.*, 150, 153.  
 FORT ORANGE, site of Albany, *i.*, 366; *ii.*, 123. [See, also, Albany.]  
 FORT SAINT LOUIS, Texas, *ii.*, 518, 598.  
 FORT TRINITY [Trefaldirghelt], *ii.*, 156, 158.  
 FORT WAYNE, Ind., *iii.*, 314; *iv.*, 114, 118.  
 FORT WILLIAM HENRY, at Pemaquid, *ii.*, 449.  
 FORTY FORT, *iii.*, 609.  
 FOSSIL REMAINS in Europe, *i.*, 2; in America, 15.  
 FOSTER, CAPTAIN, *iii.*, 449.  
 FOSTER, JOHN G., in Roanoke expedition, *iv.*, 462.  
 FOTHERGILL, SAMUEL, on the Quakers, *ii.*, 172.  
 FOUACE, REV. MR., controversy with Governor Nicholson, *iii.*, 70.  
 FOUCHET, *iv.*, 132.  
 FOWLER, ROBERT, brings Friends, *ii.*, 135.  
 FOWLTOWN, destroyed, *iv.*, 249.  
 FOX, CHARLES JAMES, quoted as to battle of Guilford Court House, *iv.*, 48; retires from office, 76.  
 FOX, CHRISTOPHER, *ii.*, 166.  
 FOX, GEORGE, *ii.*, 165 *et seq.*; in Mass., 197; in Holland, 486; in Phila., 494.  
 FOX RIVER, *ii.*, 501, 503.  
 FRANCE, alliance with, *iii.*, 596; commercial relations with, *iv.*, 107; on the brink of war with the U. S., 134; rebel cruisers built in, 514.  
 FRANCIS I., sends expedition, *i.*, 176.  
 FRANCIS, Seminole chief, *iv.*, 253.  
 FRANCIS, COLONEL, killed, *iii.*, 574.  
 FRANKLAND, State of, *iv.*, 97.  
 FRANKLIN, Penn., *iii.*, 258.  
 FRANKLIN, BENJAMIN, *iii.*, 137; goes to Phila., 138, 189; the Penn. Gazette and Poor Richard's Almanac, 190; Postmaster of Penn., 190; Whitefield's preaching, 207; Governor Burnet of N. Y., 244; plan for union, 261; advice to Braddock, 264; before Parliament, 347; Hutchinson's letters, 363; the army, 418; commissioner to Canada, 449; on independence, 471; on declaration, 483; peace commissioner, 512; commissioner in Paris, *iv.*, 76; in constitutional convention, 100.

- FRANKLIN, JAMES, III., 186; imprisoned, 137.  
 FRANKLIN, WILLIAM, of N. J., arrested, III., 481.  
 FRANKLIN, GEN. WM. B., on Chickahominy, IV., 479.  
 FRASER, CAPTAIN, at Bennington, III., 580.  
 FRASER, GENERAL, III., 450, 568 *et seq.*  
 FRASER, MRS., warned by Sanuto, III., 94.  
 FRASIER'S FARM, battle of, IV., 485.  
 FREDERICA, Ga., III., 156; battle at, 161.  
 FREDERICK, Md., III., 80, 263.  
 FREDERICK OF PRUSSIA, on America, III., 453, 546.  
 FREDERICKSBURG, battle of, IV., 508.  
 FREE BLACKS, condition of, IV., 332.  
 FREEBORNE, WILLIAM, II., 44, note.  
 FREE DEMOCRACY, IV., 402.  
 FREEMAN, JORDAN, kills Maj. Montgomery, IV., 69.  
 FREEMAN'S FARM, battle of, III., 585 *et seq.*  
 FREEMAN'S TAVERN, N. J., III., 548  
 FREMONT, O., IV., 194.  
 FREMONT, JOHN C., expedition to California, IV., 378; nominated for President, 432; in Missouri, 456 *et seq.*; emancipation proclamation, 456; relieved, 492.  
 FRENCH, JOHN, at Newcastle, III., 180, 181.  
 FRANCE, GEN. WM. H., at Cold Harbor, IV., 482; at Fredericksburg, 508; at Chancellorsville, 549.  
 FRENCH CHURCH in N. Y., III., 48.  
 FRENCH CREEK, in Penn., III., 556.  
 FRENCH FORTIFICATIONS, III., 255, 256.  
 FRENCHMAN'S BAY, Mount Desert, I., 323.  
 FRENCH MOUNTAIN, III., 285.  
 FRENCHTOWN, battle of, IV., 193.  
 FRESH RIVER. (See Connecticut River.)  
 FRETDES, I., 46; brave act of, 53; colony of, 55, 58.  
 FRIENDS, II., 165 *et seq.*; called "Quakers," 176; in N. E., 177 *et seq.*; laws against, 179, 182, 187, 189; sufferings of, 239 *et seq.*; in N. J., 475 *et seq.*; in Pa., 483 *et seq.*; on slavery, III., 176; Gov. Keith and the, 187.  
 FRIES'S INSURRECTION, IV., 121.  
 FRISLAND, ISLAND OF, I., 75; seen by Frobisher, 231.  
 FROBISHER, MARTIN, sails in search of a northwest passage, I., 230.  
 "FROLIC," captured by the *Wasp*, IV., 192.  
 FRONYAC, LOUIS, COURT DE, II., 393, 502; aids La Salle, 510, 512, III., 16, 18, 19, 29.  
 FROSTENAC, FORT, III., 256, 259.  
 FROST, MAJOR, killed at Kittery, II., 449.  
 FRY, COL. JOSHUA, III., 255, 260.  
 FUGILL, THOMAS, of New Haven, II., 30, note.  
 FUGITIVE SLAVES, in Florida, IV., 247; the question of, 342; the fugitive-slave bill, 394 *et seq.*  
 FULLER, CAPTAIN, in Md., II., 219, 222.  
 FULTON, ROBERT, his first steamboat, IV., 169.  
 FUNDAMENTAL CONSTITUTIONS, of Carolina, II., 276 *et seq.*, 368.  
 FUSANG, Chinese name of America, I., 85.  
**GADSDEN, COL. CHRISTOPHER**, of South Carolina, III., 366.  
 GADSDEN, FORT, IV., 263.  
 GAGE, GENERAL, III., 344; sends troops to Boston, 356; Gov. of Mass., 376; his wife, 397; recalled, 411.  
 GAINES, EDMUND, P., on the Niagara, IV., 213; in Florida, 248; expedition to Tampa, 362.  
 GAINES'S MILL, battle of, IV., 490, note.  
 GALLATIN, ALBERT, in Whiskey Insurrection, IV., 113; as peace commissioner, 209; gives warning of Ross's expedition, 218.  
 GALLUP, CAPTAIN, II., 418.  
 GALLUP, JOHN, finds Oldham's vessel, I., 557.  
 GALLOWAY, JOSEPH, III., 522, and note.  
 GALLOWAY, pioneer, III., 610.  
 GALPHIN, FORT, reduction of, IV., 60.  
 GALVES, his expedition up the Mississippi, IV., 7.  
 GAMBLE, HAMILTON E., IV., 456.  
 GAMBELIN, ANTOINE, IV., 114.  
 GAMLASON, THOMAS, a Norse merchant, I., 46.  
 GANDERA, an explorer in Arizona, II., 591.  
 GANSEVOORT, COLONEL, III., 576, 579.  
 GARAY, FRANCIS, explores Gulf of Mexico, I., 149.  
 GABOON, tortured, IV., 249.  
 GARDAR SVAFARSON, visits Iceland, I., 86.  
 GARDAR-HOLM, Iceland so called, I., 86.  
 GARDNER, CAPTAIN, at Oriakany, III., 578.  
 GARDNER, CAPTAIN, II., 413.  
 GARDNER, SIR CHRISTOPHER, I., 539.  
 GARDNER, DAVID, II., 24, note.  
 GARDNER, CAPTAIN LION, II., 5, 6, 34, 93.  
 GARDNER'S ISLAND (Manchonack), II., 94.  
 GARDNER, COLONEL, III., 393.  
 GARDNER, JOHN L., IV., 442.  
 GARFIELD, GEN. JAMES A., at Chickamauga, IV., 561.  
 GARLAND, GEN., in Mexico, IV., 390.  
 "GARONNE," THE, of Western Co., II., 583.  
 GARRICK quoted, III., 207.  
 GARRISON, WM. LLOYD, IV., 316 *et seq.*; mobbed, 330.  
 GASCOIGNE, GEORGE, publishes Gilbert's *Discourse*, I., 290.  
 GATES, HORATIO, with Braddock, III., 257; Adjutant-general, 407; sent to N. J., 521; supersedes Schuyler, 584; Board of War, 596; takes command in the South, IV., 34.  
 GATES, SIR THOMAS, Gov. of Virginia, I., 392, 399.  
 GAYOSO, IV., 139.  
 GAZETTE, THE BOSTON, established, III., 136.  
 GAZLINA, LUCY DE, I., 140, note.  
 GEARY, JOHN W., Governor of Kansas, IV., 412.  
 GENESIO, IV., 4.  
 GENET, EDMUND CHARLES, IV., 123; issues commissions in the West, 133; founds Jacobin clubs, 140.  
 "GEN. ARMSTRONG," privateer, destroyed, IV., 224.  
 GENRE, mutinies against Landonnierre, I., 200.  
 GEORGE I., death of, III., 135.  
 GEORGE III., taxing the colonies, III., 324; his status, 350, 487; his speeches, 364, 451, 454, 556.  
 GEORGE, CAPTAIN, of the *Rose*, II., 383.  
 GEORGE, MRS. (Negro Plot), III., 229.  
 GEORGE, YORK, III., 223, 245, 239; captured, IV., 196; abandoned, 202.  
 GEORGE, LAKE, III., 284.  
 GEORGIA, Margravate of Anilla, III., 140; chartered, 143; slavery in, 153; tenure of lands, 154; war with Spaniards, 159 *et seq.*; condition, 163; surrender of charter, 166; not in first Congress, 168; adopts Constitution, 487; Indian troubles in, IV., 237; in conflict with the general government, 238; Sherman's march through, 534 *et seq.*  
 GEORGETOWN, capture of, IV., 60.  
 GERMAIN, LORD GEORGE, III., 568, note; opinion on the war, IV., 56; goes out of office, 76.  
 GERMAN PLATS, devastated, III., 609.  
 GERMANTOWN, battle of, III., 558 *et seq.*  
 GERRISH'S ISLAND, N. H., II., 419.  
 GERRY, ELBRIDGE, III., 413; in constitutional convention, IV., 100; commissioner to France, 132.  
 GETTYSBURG, battle of, IV., 553.  
 GHENT, TREATY OF, IV., 240.  
 GIBBETS, the year of three, III., 566.  
 GIBBON, GEN. JOHN, at Gettysburg, IV., 556; at Cold Harbor, 577.  
 GIBBONS, II., 427, note.  
 GIBBONS, SARAH, at Boston, II., 240, note.  
 GIBBS, MAJOR CALLEB, III., 561.  
 GIBBS, SAMUEL, killed, IV., 285.  
 GIBSON, REV. RICHARD, at Portsmouth, II., 421.  
 GIBSON, WILLIAM, of East Jersey, III., 6, note.  
 GIDDINGS, JOSHUA R., anti-slavery resolutions, and resignation, IV., 345; in Free Soil convention, 403.  
 GILA RIVER, II., 588 *et seq.*  
 GILBERT, BARTHOLOMEW, in Virginia, I., 259, 260.  
 GILBERT, SIR HUMPHREY, his *Discourse*, I., 229; voyages, 226, 240.  
 GILBERT, MATTHEW, of New Haven, II., 30, note, 322.  
 GILBERT, RALPH, I., 268; in the Popham expedition 317, 320.  
 GILBERT, SIR OTHO, I., 223.  
 GILLAM, trader in N. C., II., 286.  
 GILMORE, GEN. QUINCY A., reduces Fort Pulaski, IV., 466; reduces Fort Wagner, 589.  
 GIOIA, FLAVIA, introduces magnetic needle, I., 85.  
 GIRDLESTONE, DR. THOMAS, III., 460, note.  
 GIRT, SIMON, IV., 116.  
 GIRT'S TOWN destroyed, IV., 114.  
 GIST, CHRISTOPHER, explorer, III., 258.  
 GIST, COLONEL, at Edge Hill, III., 564; at battle of Camden, IV., 36.  
 GLADWIN, MAJOR, III., 314, 316 *et seq.*  
 GLAMMIS, LADY, burnt as a witch, II., 452.  
 GLASON, CAPTAIN, killed, III., 310.  
 GLEN, GOVERNOR of South Carolina, III., 296.  
 GLOUCESTER, Mass., III., 416.  
 GLOUCESTER, Va., fortified, IV., 71; invested, 73.

- GLOUCESTER COUNTY, Va., 11., 394, 395.  
 GLOUCESTER POINT, 11., 152; Bacon at, 311.  
 GLOVER, COL., 111., 502; General, 513; at Trenton, 528, 575; quoted, 532, 587.  
 GLOVER, MRS., hanged in Boston, 11., 455, 456.  
 GLOVER, WILLIAM, of North Carolina, 111., 37.  
 GODFREY, EDWARD, in York, Me., 1., 386.  
 GODYN, SAMUEL, New Netherland patroon, 1., 431.  
 GOFFE, COL. WILLIAM, 11., 379, 410.  
 GOLD, in first Colonial Congress, 111., 20.  
 GOLD, LIEUT.-COL., 111., 549.  
 GOLDEN GATE, THE, at San Francisco, 11., 576.  
 "GOLDEN LION," THE, in the Severn, 11., 218.  
 GOLDSBOROUGH, LOUIS M., commands Roanoke expedition, 1v., 492.  
 GOMEX, STEPHEN, on North American coast, 1., 151.  
 GONDOLA, 111., 379, note.  
 GONDOMAR, and the Virginia company, 1., 431.  
 GOOCH, WILLIAM, Governor of Va., 111., 76, 222.  
 GOOD, SARAH, tried for witchcraft, 11., 458.  
 GOOD FEELING, ERA OF, 1v., 282.  
 GOOKIN, REV. MR., 11., 19.  
 GOOKIN, CHARLES, of Penn., 111., 185, 186.  
 GOODWIN, a witch, 11., 455, 456.  
 GOODYEAR, STEPHEN, of New Haven, 11., 125.  
 GORDON, LIEUT., 111., 323.  
 GORDON, THE REV. ALEXANDER, 111., 153.  
 GORDON, PATRICK, of Penn., 111., 138, 139.  
 GORDON, ROBERT, of East Jersey, 111., 6, note.  
 GORDON, THOMAS, of Va., 11., 317.  
 GORDONSVILLE, 1v., 508.  
 GORE, LIEUT., in Mexico, 1v., 384.  
 GORRANA, "City" of, at York, Me., 11., 420.  
 GORGES, SIR FERNANDO, Governor of Plymouth, England, 1., 316; sends expeditions to Maine, 329, 331; before Parliament, 332; secures Laconia Grant with Mason, 333; Winthrop on, 11., 56; Me. and N. H. Patent of, 419 *et seq.*, 427.  
 GORGES, JOHN, 1., 334.  
 GORGES, ROBERT, and Plymouth Co., 1., 333, 334.  
 GORTON, SAMUEL, 111., 68; at Providence, 69 *et seq.*; at Shawomet, 74, 75, note; summoned to Boston, 79; attacked, 80 *et seq.*; prisoner, 85 *et seq.*; returns to Shawomet, 97 *et seq.*; petition of, 113.  
 GOSHEN, Penn., 111., 556.  
 GOSNOLD, ANTONY, drowned at Jamestown, 1., 290.  
 GOSNOLD, BARTHOLOMEW, voyages to New England, 1., 259, 262, 265; member of Virginia Council, 270; death of, 275.  
 GOSPORT NAVY-YARD, destruction at, 1v., 449.  
 GOSSLYN, GEN., takes Castine, 1v., 216.  
 GOSSOURS, DOMINIQUE DE, in Florida, 1., 215, 216, 220.  
 GOVE, EDWARD, anti-renter in N. H., 11., 429.  
 GOVERNORS, ROYAL, 111., 26 *et seq.*  
 GOVERNOR'S ISLAND, 1., 444; fortified, 490.  
 GOWANUS, Long Island, 11., 343.  
 GOWANUS CREEK, 111., 498.  
 GRACE, 111., 49, note; 215, note.  
 GRAFFENBRIED, BARON DE, 111., 92.  
 GRAFFION, DUKE OF, 11., 292; 111., 363, 365.  
 GRAHAM, WILLIAM A., 1v., 403.  
 GRAINE, JASPER, of New Haven, 11., 155, note.  
 GRANBY, withdraws from the Cabinet, 111., 365.  
 GRANDY, FORT, reduction of, 1v., 60.  
 GRAND EMBARKATION, THE, 111., 151.  
 GRAND ISLAND, 1v., 355.  
 GRAND PÉRE, Treaty, 11., 550; 111., 277 *et seq.*  
 GRANGANECO, Indian chief, 1., 244, 248.  
 GRANGER, GEN. GORDON, at the battle of Chickamauga, 1v., 562.  
 GRANT, DAME, 11., 539.  
 GRANT, GENERAL, 11., 498, 499, 556.  
 GRANT, GEN. ULYSSES S., in Mexico, 1v., 384; in command at Cairo, 458; captures Fort Donelson, 517; in Shiloh campaign, 521 *et seq.*; begins operations against Vicksburg, 538; captures Vicksburg, 553; at Chattanooga, 555; made Lieutenant-general, 569; overland campaign, 570 *et seq.*; crosses the James, 573; besieges Petersburg, 589 *et seq.*; captures Lee, 638.  
 GRANT, LIEUT.-COL., 111., 500.  
 GRANT, MAJOR, at Grant's Hill, 111., 300, 574.  
 GRANTHAM, 11., 815.  
 GRANTS, the Hampshire, 111., 430.  
 GRANT'S HILL, 111., 300.  
 GRANVILLE, LORD, 111., 83, 85.  
 GRASSE COUNT DE, ordered to the American Coast, 1v., 65; defeats Graves, 71.  
 GRAVE CREEK, Virginia, mound at, 1., 27.  
 GRAVES, ADMIRAL, 111., 416; defeated, 1v., 71.  
 GRAVESEND, L. I., 11., 145.  
 GRAVESEND BAY, 111., 496, 497.  
 GRAY (Boston Massacre), 111., 338, note.  
 GRAY (Mass Committee of Safety), 111., 336.  
 GRAY, ROBERT, 1v., 170.  
 GRATSON, COL. WILLIAM, 111., 495.  
 GREAT ISLAND, N. H., "stone-throwing" at, 11., 467.  
 GREAT MEADOWS, 111., 260, 269.  
 "GREAT REPUBLIC," THE, 1v., 459.  
 GREAT SAVAGE MOUNTAIN, 111., 266.  
 GREBLE, JOHN T., killed, 1v., 450.  
 GREELY, HORACE, on secession, 1v., 440; letter to Count Mercier, 512.  
 GREEN, DUFF, 1v., 298; on the abolitionists, 328.  
 GREEN, REV. ROGER, in N. C., 11., 271.  
 GREEN, THOMAS, Gov. of Maryland, 1., 514; 11., 214.  
 GREEN BAY, Wisconsin, 11., 503; 111., 256.  
 GREENE, COL. CHRISTOPHER, 111., 562.  
 GREENE, JOHN, 11., 40, note; Weston controversy, 71, 75, note; goes to England, 98; petition of, 113.  
 GREENE, NATHANIEL, 111., 394, 495; Brig.-gen., 407, note; quoted, 417, at N. Y., 462; at Brandywine, 554; at Germantown, 559; at Valley Forge, 533; in command at Springfield, 1v., 15; succeeds Gates, 40; his southern campaign, 40 *et seq.*  
 GREENLAND, 1., 37; visited by the English, 231.  
 GREENLAND, N. H., 11., 441.  
 GREENLEAF, STEPHEN, of Nantucket, 111., 2, note.  
 GREEN MOUNTAIN BOYS, 111., 131, 531; 1v., 79.  
 GREENS, JOHNSON'S LOYAL, 111., 576, 578.  
 GREEN'S FARM, destroyed, 111., 615.  
 GREENSPRING, Va., 11., 314, 315; assembly at, 317.  
 GREENVILLE, FORT, 1v., 116.  
 GREENWAY, CAPT. ROBERT, 11., 439.  
 GREENWICH, Conn., 11., 138.  
 GREENWICH BAY, Conn., 11., 138.  
 GREGG, LIEUT.-COL., 111., 581.  
 GRENADIER ISLAND, 1v., 202.  
 GRENVILLE, GEORGE, 111., 338; the Stamp Act, 338, 347; his connection with Jay's treaty, 1v., 124.  
 GRENVILLE, SIR RICHARD, voyages of, 1., 246, 248, 251.  
 GREY, LIEUT., killed at Savannah, 1v., 10.  
 GRIDLEY, 111., 394, 426.  
 GRIFFIN, CAPT., at Bull Run, 1v., 453.  
 GRIFFIN, COL., at Burlington, 11., 523.  
 "GRIFFIN," La Salle's vessel, 11., 510.  
 GRIMALVA, HERNANDEZ DE, in California, 11., 564.  
 GRIMALVA, JOHN DE, visits Florida, 1., 145.  
 GRIMOLFSON, BIRANE, a Norse, 1., 46, 49.  
 GRISWOLD, FORT, capture and massacre, 1v., 63.  
 GRONAU, 111., 150.  
 GROOME, SAMUEL, of East Jersey, 111., 6, note.  
 GROTON, burned, 1v., 69.  
 GROVTON, battle of, 1v., 496.  
 GUADALUPE HIDALGO, treaty of, 1v., 337.  
 GUANAHANI, first land seen by Columbus, 1., 118.  
 GUERID, a Norse woman, 1., 46; mother of first European child born in America, 54.  
 GUEROUVILLE, MARQUISE DE, sends Jesuit missionaries to Maine, 1., 323.  
 GUERNACHE, a French colonist, 1., 195.  
 "GUERRIERE," THE, captured, 1v., 192.  
 GUEST, in Philadelphia, 11., 492.  
 GUILFORD, Conn., 11., 15, 31; settlers from, 323.  
 GUILFORD COURT HOUSE, battle of, 1v., 46.  
 GUINEA (African coast), conflicts in, 11., 330.  
 "GUINEA," the ship of the Va. Comm., 11., 214.  
 GUION, CAPT., 1v., 139.  
 GUITAR, COLONEL, 1v., 542.  
 GULF OF CALIFORNIA (Red Sea), etc., 11., 566.  
 GULF OF MEXICO, Garay in, 1., 149.  
 GUNBOATS, fight on the Mississippi, 1v., 520.  
 GUNBY, COL., at Guilford Court House, 1v., 47; parole of his regiment at Hobkirk's Hill, 53.  
 GUNNBORN, discovers Greenland, 1., 37, 38.  
 GUNPOWDER, supply of, 11., 412, 545.  
 GUSTAVUS ADOLPHUS, 1., 455.  
 HAARFAGER, KING HAROLD, of Norway, 1., 37.  
 HABEAS CORPUS, writ of in Virginia, 111., 72.

- HACKENSACK, N. J., III., 236.  
 HACKENSACK BRIDGE, III., 521.  
 HADLEY, MASS., rights at, II., 409, 415.  
 HAGERSTOWN, Lee's marches on, IV., 501.  
 HAGUE, Declaration of the, I., 347.  
 HAINES, PRIVATE THOMAS, III., 536.  
 HAKLUTT, RICHARD, Cabot's voyage by, I., 131; his patent, 267.  
 HALDIMAND, Governor of Canada, IV., 81.<sup>m</sup>  
 HALE, COLONEL, III., 574; at Demas's Heights, 684.  
 HALE, MRS., a witch, II., 453.  
 HALE, JOHN F., nominated for President, IV., 408.  
 HALE, SIR MATTHEW, on witchcraft, II., 452.  
 HALE, CAPT. NATHAN, III., 511; comparison with André, IV., 27.  
 "HALF-MOON," on the Hudson, I., 354.  
 HALIFAX, EARL, *Admiral's* galley, III., 83, 271; stamp tax, 337.  
 HALIFAX, N. S., how named, III., 271.  
 HALL, JUDGE, arrested, IV., 237.  
 HALL, LIEUT.-COL., at McGowan's Ford, IV., 45.  
 HALL, HILAND, cited, III., 435, note.  
 HALL, THOMAS, of N. Y., II., 123, note.  
 HALLECK, HENRY W., sent to California, IV., 373; in command in the Mississippi Valley, 473; made General-in-chief, 493; his Shiloh campaign, 521 *et seq.*; made chief of staff, 570.  
 HALLETT, WILLIAM, of Flushing, II., 239.  
 HALLOWELL, COL. NORWOOD, IV., 544.  
 HALSEY, sent to Albany, III., 433.  
 HALSEY, JOHN, visits Massachusetts, I., 407, and note.  
 HAMILT, alliance with in Tripoli, IV., 160.  
 HAMILTON, GEN., II., 568 *et seq.*  
 HAMILTON, GOV., captures Vincennes, III., 611.  
 HAMILTON, ALEXANDER, III., 495, 515; warns Congress, 537; in constitutional convention, IV., 101; becomes Secretary of the Treasury, 105; connection with Miranda, 140; killed, 149.  
 HAMILTON, ANDREW, of East Jersey, III., 9; of Penn., 178, 179; Zenger libel, 228.  
 HAMILTON, JAMES, Governor of Penn., III., 191; Governor of South Carolina, IV., 307.  
 HAMLIN, HANNIBAL, elected Vice-president, 434.  
 HAMPDEN, GEORGE, IV., 123.  
 HAMPDEN, JOHN, II., 374.  
 HAMPTON, N. H., Wheelwright at, II., 423.  
 HAMPTON, REV. MR., III., 33.  
 HAMPTON, WADE, defeated by Salaberry, IV., 202.  
 HAMPTON, WADE, driven out of Columbia by Sherman, IV., 598.  
 HAMPTON ROADS, naval battle in, IV., 464.  
 HANCOCK, MASS., III., 433.  
 HANCOCK, JOHN, his sloop, III., 357; on proposed destruction of Boston, 423.  
 HANCOCK, GEN. WINFIELD S., at Fredericksburg, IV., 608, at Gettysburg, 552; in overland campaign, 570 *et seq.*; at Petersburg, 591.  
 HANCOCK'S BRIDGE, skirmish at, III., 600.  
 HAND, GEN., III., 437, 523; at Newtown, IV., 4.  
 HAND'S COVE, Vt., III., 434.  
 HANGING ROCK, Sumter's attack on, IV., 32.  
 HANNAH, THOMAS, voyage of, I., 317.  
 "HANNAH," capture of the, IV., 63.  
 HANOVER COURT HOUSE, battle of, IV., 475.  
 HANSON, ALEX., his office sacked, IV., 187.  
 HARBOR ISLAND, III., 292.  
 HARBOUR, LIEUT.-COL., III., 524.  
 HARDEE, W. J., at Shiloh, IV., 523; Savannah, 586.  
 HARBURG, ARNOLDUS VAN, II., 123, note, 131.  
 HARDIN, COL., in Harmer's campaign, IV., 114.  
 HARDIN, JOHN J., killed, IV., 375.  
 HARD-SHELLS AND SOFT-SHELLS, IV., 415, note.  
 HARDY, OLD FORT, III., 532.  
 HARDY, SIR THOMAS, captures Eastport and bombards Stonington, IV., 216.  
 HARFORD, HENRY, of Md., III., 78.  
 HARIOT, THOMAS, in Va., I., 246; on tobacco, 260.  
 HARMAR'S CAMPAIGN, IV., 114.  
 HARLEM, N. Y., village of, II., 245.  
 HARLEM HEIGHTS, III., 505 *et seq.*  
 HARNET, WILLIAM S., IV., 465.  
 HARNET'S FERRY, John Brown's raid on, IV., 430; Miles's surrender at, 600.  
 HARRIS, THOMAS, II., 113, note.  
 HARRIS, WILLIAM, II., 40, note.  
 HARRISBURG CONVENTION, IV., 366.
- HARRISON, MR., III., 419; resolution of independence, 484.  
 HARRISON, WM. HENRY, attempts to make Illinois and Indiana slave States, IV., 103; at Tippecanoe, 132; expedition against Detroit, 133; invades Canada, 139; election to Presidency and death, 359.  
 HARRISON'S LANDING, IV., 483.  
 HARROD, pioneer, III., 610.  
 HARROD'S STATION, III., 610.  
 HARSIN, JACOB, quoted, III., 463.  
 HART, JOHN, Governor of Md., III., 78.  
 HART, RALPH, III., 526, note.  
 HART, THOMAS, of East Jersey, III., 6 note.  
 HARTFORD, Connecticut, settled, I., 552; II., 6, 9; delegate, 23; boundary, 137, 247, 256; action concerning Dutch, 351.  
 "HARTFORD," THE, at New Orleans, IV., 523.  
 HARTFORD CONVENTION, THE, IV., 229 *et seq.*  
 HARTSOORN, HUGH, of East Jersey, III., 3, note.  
 HARTSVILLE, Penn., III., 551.  
 HARVARD COLLEGE and Whitefield, III., 207.  
 HARVEY, SIR JOHN, in Virginia, I., 484; favors Maryland colonists, 501; sends Clayborne to England, 502; deposed, 503, 504; II., 200, 201.  
 HARVEY, JOHN, of Northern Carolina, II., 238.  
 HASLET, his regiment, III., 494; killed, 535.  
 HATCHY, KING, IV., 249.  
 HAYFIELD, MASS., II., 414; attacked, 415.  
 HATHORNE, CAPT., II., 441.  
 HATHORNE, JUSTICE, on witchcraft, II., 458.  
 HATTERAS EXPEDITION, II., 453.  
 HAUSEGGER'S BATTALION, IV., 523, note.  
 HAVERSHILL, MASS., II., 406; Indians attack, III., 110.  
 HAVILAND, COL., III., 311.  
 HAWES, THOMAS, IV., 531.  
 HAWKINS, SIR JOHN, I., 203.  
 HAWKINS, CAPTAIN RICHARD, I., 329.  
 HAWKET, JEROME, of Md., I., 439; treasurer of Va., II., 200, 201.  
 HAWLEY, JESSE, projects the Erie Canal, IV., 375.  
 HAYES, CAPTAIN EDWARD, I., 232, 233.  
 HAYNE, ISAAC, execution of, IV., 32.  
 HAYNE, ROBERT Y., predicts a solid South, IV., 237; his debate with Webster, 305.  
 HAYNES, JOHN, of Conn., II., 23; action on Misantonomo, 33, 36.  
 HAYWOOD, JOHN, of East Jersey, III., 6, note.  
 HEALD, NATHAN, at Fort Dearborn, IV., 183.  
 HEAMANS, CAPTAIN, of the *Golden Lion*, II., 219.  
 HEARD, ELIZABETH, escape at Dover, II., 445.  
 HEARD, GENERAL, III., 495.  
 HEATH, GEN., in command on the Hudson, IV., 67.  
 HEATH, SIR ROBERT, grantee of S. C., II., 270.  
 HEATH, WILLIAM, III., 366, 391, 392, 407, note; sent to N. Y., 429, 452, 495; *Memoirs*, 515, note.  
 HEATHCOTE, GEORGE, III., 143, note.  
 HEKMSKERK, Arctic voyage of, I., 344.  
 HEMSTEDT. (See Hempstead.)  
 HEMMANS, AUGUSTINE, II., 123, note; commissioner to Md., 250.  
 HEINS, of La Salle's expedition, II., 530.  
 HEMTELTMAN, GEN. S. P., at Bull Run, IV., 451; in Peninsular campaign, 467.  
 HELENA, Ark., site of, II., 508.  
 HELGI and FINNBØGI, Norsemen, I., 55, 58.  
 HELM FIRE CLUB, THE, III., 137.  
 HELM GATE, II., 35; description of, 342; III., 513.  
 HELMULAND, Newfoundland, I., 40.  
 HELM, CAPTAIN, III., 611, note.  
 HEMP, laws of Conn., on, II., 26.  
 HEMPSTEAD (Hoemstede), II., 35, 145, 343.  
 HEN, settler, killed in Va., II., 294.  
 HENCHMAN, CAPTAIN, in Philip's War, II., 415.  
 HENDRICK, Indian Chief, III., 234, 236.  
 HENDRICKS, CAPTAIN, killed, III., 443.  
 HENDRICKSEN, CORNELIUS, in Delaware Bay, I., 302.  
 HENLEY, COMMODORE, IV., 252.  
 HENNEPIN, FATHER, on the Illinois, II., 511.  
 HENRICO, in Virginia, I., 239, 431.  
 HENRY THE NAVIGATOR, PRINCE, I., 97.  
 HENRY, JOHN, his conspiracy, IV., 223.  
 HENRY, PATRICK, on Stamp Act, III., 333, 340, 596; on necessity for union, IV., 30.  
 HENRY, FORT, captured, IV., 516.  
 HERJULF, the Northman, I., 33.  
 HERJULFNESS, in Greenland, I., 39.

- HERRINGER, GEN. NICHOLAS**, III., 572, 577 *et seq.*  
**HEMSDORF, CAPT.**, III., 151.  
**HERON, GEN. F. J.**, in Arkansas, IV., 542.  
**HERONS' ISLANDS**, in the Potomac, I., 492.  
**HERRICK, CAPT.**, III., 424, 581.  
**HERRICK, MARSHALL G.**, on witchcraft, II., 458.  
**HERRING CREEK, Md.**, II., 218.  
**HESSIANS, THE**, III., 498; at Trenton, 480; at Fort Mercer, 563; in Rhode Island, 607; 3,000 arrive at New York, IV., 67. (See also Mercenaries.)  
**HETT, RENE**, III., 232, note.  
**HEWES, CAPTAIN**, at Cape Ann, I., 418.  
**HEWES, JOSEPH**, III., 485.  
**HEYER, COL. WILLIAM**, III., 462.  
**HEYES, PETER**, at Swanton, I., 433.  
**HIBBINS, MRS.**, a witch, II., 455.  
**HICKS, WHITEHEAD**, III., 468.  
**HICKS, WILL**, his mansion house, III., 492.  
**HIROGLYPHICS**, in America and Asia, I., 12.  
**HIGGINSON, FRANCIS**, teacher at Salem, I., 521; farewell to England, 523; death of, 535.  
**HIGH HILLS**, Greene retires to, IV., 62.  
**HILL, GEN. AMBROSE P.**, in Peninsular campaign, IV., 480; in Gettysburg campaign, 551; in overland campaign, 572 *et seq.*  
**HILL, BENJAMIN H.**, IV., 585.  
**HILL, D. H.**, in Peninsular campaign, IV., 475 *et seq.*  
**HILL, EDWARD**, of Md., I., 512.  
**HILL, GEN.**, sent to Quebec, III., 45.  
**HILL, LIEUT.-COL.**, III., 574.  
**HILL, MAJOR**, at Stony Point, III., 615.  
**HILL, ISAAC**, IV., 298, 300.  
**HILL, JOHN**, chart of N. Y., III., 492, note.  
**HILL, RICHARD**, in the Delaware, III., 180.  
**HILHOUSE, CAPTAIN JAMES**, III., 515.  
**HILLSBOROUGH, EARL OF**, III., 553, 363, 366.  
**HILYAR, JAMES**, IV., 222.  
**HILTON, MRS.**, her house on fire, III., 227.  
**HIMOLENICO**, Indian Chief, IV., 253.  
**HINCKLEY, THOMAS**, of Plymouth, III., 389.  
**HINDMAN, GEN. THOS. C.**, at Prairie Grove, IV., 542.  
**HINDMAN, FORT**, IV., 540.  
**HINGHAM, MASS.**, old meeting-house at, II., 58; incident at, 63.  
**HINMAN, COLONEL**, at Ticonderoga, III., 437.  
**HINMAN, MRS.**, attempts to kill Arnold, IV., 70.  
**HINTON'S HISTORY**, mutilated, IV., 335.  
**HISPANIOLA**, supposed to be Ophir, I., 113, 120.  
**HITCHCOCK, COL. DANIEL**, III., 497, 535.  
**HITE, JOHN**, III., 74.  
**HOAR, SAMUEL**, IV., 396.  
**HOBBART, REV. PETER**, II., 58.  
**HOBBES**, on witchcraft, II., 452.  
**HOBBIRK'S HILL**, battle of, IV., 58.  
**HOBOKEN**, bought by Paww, I., 432; burned by Indians, II., 231.  
**HOCHELAGA**, river of, I., 133; town of, 185.  
**HODSHONE, ROBERT**, a Friend, II., 240 *et seq.*  
**HOI-SHIN**, discoverer of Fumang, I., 85.  
**HOG ISLAND**, skirmish at, III., 396.  
**HOGG, MRS.** (Negro Plot), III., 225 *et seq.*  
**HOEKINS.** (See Kankamagua.)  
**HOLBOURNE, ADMIRAL**, at Halifax, III., 291.  
**HOLCROFT, JOHN**, IV., 120.  
**HOLDEN, RANDALL**, II., 44 note; Gorton controversy, 69, 71, 75; goes to England, 98; petition of, 113.  
**HOLDEN, ROBERT**, of N. C., II., 287.  
**HOLDER, CHRISTOPHER**, at Martha's Vineyard, II., 181; Plymouth, 185; Salem, 186; Boston, 186, 187.  
**HOLLAENDER, PETER**, Gov. at Fort Christina, I., 469.  
**HOLLAND**, rupture with England, IV., 76, note.  
**HOLLAND, ROGER**, III., 143, note.  
**HOLLIMAN, EZEKIEL**, II., 40, note; rebaptizes Roger Williams, 69.  
**HOLLY SPRINGS**, IV., 589.  
**HOLMES, ADMIRAL**, III., 304.  
**HOLMES, ENSIGN**, Pontiac's plot, III., 314; death, 321.  
**HOLMES, GEN.**, IV., 430.  
**HOLMES, GEORGE**, at Fort Nassau, I., 441.  
**HOLMES, JOHN**, IV., 267.  
**HOLMES, REV. ONADIAH**, at Lynn, II., 106, 108 *et seq.*  
**HOLMES, WILLIAM**, in Connecticut, I., 543.  
**HOLT, CHIEF JUSTICE**, on witch trials, II., 453.  
**HOLT (Negro Plot)**, III., 240.  
**HOLT, MARY**, punished at Hartford, II., 23.  
**HOLTON, DR.**, delegate in Congress, IV., 96, note.  
**HOLY ALLIANCE**, IV., 279.  
**HOLYOKE, CAPTAIN**, at Turner's Falls, II., 414.  
**HONDIUS**, map of Drake's Bay, II., 576, 577.  
**HONEYWOOD, SIR PHILIP**, II., 208.  
**HOOD, ADMIRAL**, defeated, IV., 71.  
**HOOD, GEN. JOHN B.**, at Gettysburg, IV., 554; supersedes Johnston, 582; at Nashville, 584.  
**Hood**, stamp distributor in Md., III., 345.  
**HOOKER, GEN. JOSEPH**, in Mexico, IV., 383; in Peninsular campaign, 470 *et seq.*; opinion of McClellan's retreat, 439; receives McDowell's corps, 499; at Antietam, 502; at Fredericksburg, 509; receives command of Army of Potomac, 511; succeeds Burnside, 545; Chancellorville campaign, 546 *et seq.*; resigns, 552; battle above clouds, 556.  
**HOOKER, THOMAS**, at Newton, I., 540; in Conn., 551.  
**HOOKER, REV. THOMAS**, in Connecticut, II., 37.  
**HOFSWELL, N. J.**, III., 602.  
**HOPKINS, BISHOP**, IV., 398.  
**HOPKINS, EDWARD**, II., 23; in Boston, 27; in London, 143.  
**HOPKINS, ESKK**, Commodore, III., 417.  
**HOPKINS, MATTHEW**, "witch-finder," II., 452.  
**HOPKINS, STEVEN**, I., 393, note, 402.  
**HOPPE, ISAAC T.**, IV., 398.  
**HOPSON, PERRIGINE T.**, of N. S., III., 275, note.  
**HORN, MR.**, voyage of, I., 226.  
**HORN POINT, ANNAPOLIS, Md.**, II., 218.  
**"HORNET," TEX.**, blockaded, IV., 207; captures the *Penguin*, 225.  
**HORNESHOR BKSD**, battle of, IV., 210.  
**HORNER, SAMUEL**, of S. C., III., 105.  
**HORTALES & CO.**, III., 545.  
**HOSMER**, killed at Concord, III., 390.  
**HOSSETT, GILLES**, Swedish governor, I., 435.  
**HOUGH, FRANKLIN B.**, III., 298, note.  
**HOUSTON, SAMUEL**, in Jackson's campaign, IV., 203; goes to Texas, 362.  
**HOW, CAPTAIN DANIEL**, on Long Island, II., 84, 124.  
**HOWARD, CAPTAIN**, at Chapultepec, IV., 388.  
**HOWARD, LIEUT.-COL.**, at battle of Cowpens, IV., 41; at Guilford Court House, 47.  
**HOWARD, GEN. O. O.**, at Chancellorville, IV., 546; at Gettysburg, 553 *et seq.*; in march to the sea, 556 *et seq.*  
**HOWE, ADMIRAL**, at N. Y., III., 498; meets Adams and Franklin, 512.  
**HOWE, LORD**, III., 127; killed, 298.  
**HOWE, GENERAL**, in Boston, III., 386, 411, 421, 422; despatches, 424; evacuates Boston, 427; at N. Y., 492, 513; correspondence, 541; sails from N. Y., 551; advances on Phila., 553; at Germantown, 560; Chestnut Hill, 564; Burgoyne, 568, note.  
**HOWE, GEN. ROBERT**, at Savannah, III., 612.  
**HOWEL**, a prince of Wales, I., 68.  
**HOWES, TUL**, proclamation in N. J., III., 521.  
**HOWLAND, JOHN**, of the *Mayflower*, I., 393, note.  
**HUBBARD INDIANS**, II., 583.  
**HUBBARD, IV.**, 252.  
**HUBBARD, COLONEL**, III., 681.  
**HUBBARD, REV. MR.**, III., 39.  
**HUBBARD, HENRY**, IV., 396.  
**HUBBARD, JAMES**, of Long Island, II., 145, 150.  
**HUBBARD, WILLIAM**, on Gorton, II., 68.  
**HUBBARDTON**, battle of, III., 574.  
**HUBERT**, at New Orleans, II., 538.  
**HUCKS, ROBERT**, III., 143, note.  
**HUDEE, ANDREAS**, at Fort Nassau, I., 472; II., 151.  
**HUDSON, HENRY**, his voyages, I., 345 *et seq.*  
**HUDSON RIVER**, II., 36.  
**HUGER, GEN.**, IV., 472.  
**HUGER, ISAAC**, at Guilford Court House, IV., 46.  
**HUGHES, QUARTERMASTER**, III., 502.  
**HUGHES**, stamp distributor in Philadelphia, III., 345.  
**HUGHSON, JOHN** (Negro Plot), III., 225 *et seq.*  
**HUGUENOTS**, in South America, I., 159.  
**HULL, CAPT. EDWARD**, II., 143.  
**HULL, ISAAC**, service in the Mediterranean, IV., 156; commanding the *Constitution*, 192.  
**HULL, CAPT. WILLIAM**, III., 515, 530, 536; his campaign and surrender, IV., 187-189.  
**HUMPHREYS, COL.**, accompanies Washington to New York, IV., 105 note.  
**HUMPHREYS, GEN.**, at Fredericksburg, IV., 510.  
**HUMPHREYS, LIEUT.**, killed, III., 448.  
**HUNT, GEN. HENRY J.**, at Gettysburg, IV., 556.

- HUNT, CAPT. THOMAS, kidnaps Indians, i., 325, 329.  
 HUNT, REV. ROBERT, of James-town colony, i., 239.  
 HUNTER, DAVID, at Bull Run, iv., 451; persecutes Fremont, 458; his emancipation order, 466; enlists negroes, 467.  
 HUNTER, ROBT., of N. Y., iii., 43, 45, 47; of Va., 71.  
 HUNTINGTON, COLONEL, iii., 500, 548.  
 HUNTINGTON (Long Island), ii., 25.  
 HUNTSVILLE, Ala., iv., 525.  
 HYMAN, ISMAEL, ii., 489 *et seq.*  
 HYSBRY, CHRISTOPHER, of Nantucket, iii., 2.  
 HITCHCOCK, ANNE, murdered by Indians, i., 457; at Boston, 553, 544; removed to Connecticut, 556; ii., 41, 42, 45 *et seq.*  
 HITCHCOCK, EDWARD, ii., 44, note, 102; iii., 116.  
 HITCHCOCK, EDWARD, JR., ii., 44, note.  
 HITCHCOCK, THOMAS, of Mass., iii., 209; Chief Justice, 332; Lieut.-gov., his house ransacked, 243; Gov., 302, 313; lawyers, 308.  
 HITCHCOCK, WILLIAM, ii., 44, note, 47.  
 HYDE, EDWARD, of N. C., iii., 88, 92.  
 HYDER ALI, iii., 354.  
 HYDROPTILES. (See Waldenmüller.)
- JACAN. (See Azim.)  
 JACAN, i., 36; Columbus at, 101.  
 JACOBUS, LEBRON D., in Me., ii., 469; in La., 522 *et seq.*; iii., 19.  
 JACOBUS, Franklin's plan for, iii., 366.  
 JACOBUS RIVER, discovered, ii., 570.  
 IMMIGRATION, restricted in Pa., iii., 136; frustration of, iv., 311.  
 IMPORTS AND EXPORTS, value of, iv., 30.  
 IMPRESSMENT, in Boston, iii., 218, 359.  
 IMPROVEMENTS, internal, iv., 274.  
 INDEPENDENCE, Declaration of, iii., 470 *et seq.*; growth of the idea, 470-482; committee on, 463; paragraph on the slave-trade omitted, 465.  
 INDEPENDENCE OF THE UNITED STATES acknowledged, iv., 76.  
 INDIAN ATROCITIES in N. H. and Mass., iii., 122.  
 INDIAN CHIEFS, in England, iii., 44.  
 INDIAN COMPANY (The Western Co.) ii., 582.  
 INDIAN WARS, in Me., N. H., and Mass., iii., 126, 132; expedition against Six Nations, iv., 2 *et seq.*; hostilities in West incited by British, 112 *et seq.*; St. Clair routed, 115; Wayne's decisive campaign, 116 *et seq.*; war with the Creeks, 212 *et seq.*; first Seminole war, 245 *et seq.*; Black Hawk War, 256; second Seminole War, 350 *et seq.*  
 INDIANS, of New England, ii., 17 *et seq.*; of the Northwest, iii., 46; campaign against the Southern, 61; as slaves, 62; treaties with, in Carolina, 104; at Coweta, Ga., 157; Penn's treaty with, 177; Eastern, treaty with, 337; treaty of 1765, iv., 118; in War of 1812, 188 *et seq.*; troubles of, in Ga., 357.  
 INGRAM, SAMUEL D., iv., 300.  
 INGLE, RICHARD, in Maryland, i., 511, 512.  
 INGOLDSBY, R., in N. Y., iii., 21, 25; in N. J., 40, 43.  
 INGOLF, EARL, colony of in Iceland, i., 37.  
 INGRAM, JOSEPH, with Bacon, ii., 313 *et seq.*  
 INNES, HARRY, iv., 114.  
 INNOCENT VIII., Pope, on witches, ii., 451.  
 INVOLUTIONS in America, iii., 127.  
 INSCRIPTIONS, Rock, ii., 564, 565, and note.  
 "INTERFERED," THE, explosion of, iv., 160.  
 IRWOOD, iii., 518.  
 IRELAND, pirate, iii., 34.  
 IRISH CATHOLICS as soldiers, iii., 423.  
 IRON, manufacture of, iii., 246.  
 "IRONSIDES," Old, iv., 193.  
 ISROQUON INDIANS (see Five Nations), ii., 507, 511.  
 IRVING, COL., at Three Rivers, iii., 450.  
 ISLAND NICHES TEE, iv., 519.  
 ISLES OF SHOALS, ii., 425 *et seq.*  
 ISLE ACH NOCH, iii., 392, 450.  
 ISLE D'ORLANS, iii., 394.  
 ISRAEL, LONG TRINITY OF, i., 36.  
 "ITASCIA," THE, at New Orleans, iv., 627.  
 IUKA, battle of, iv., 522.  
 IRARD, GEN., ordered to the Niagara, iv., 216.
- JACK'S BAY, Cal., ii., 576, 577.  
 JACKSON, Miss., occupied by Federals, 559.  
 JACKSON, ANDREW, campaign against the Southern Indians, iv., 216; at Horse-shoe Bend, 210; at New Orleans, 233 *et seq.*; executes militiamen, 236; Jefferson's opinion of him, 237; opinions on the Florida question, 252; campaign in Florida, 253; restores a fugitive slave, 255, note; seizes Pensacola, 256; his "Exposition," 256; candidate for President, 277; his character, 291; elected President, 280; defends Mrs. Eaton, 289; hostility to U. S. Bank, 300; his Union toasts, 306, note; attempts to get Texas, 302.  
 JACKSON, CLAIRBORNE F., Gov. of Missouri, iv., 464.  
 JACKSON, "COFFRAGES," iv., 151.  
 JACKSON, FORT, iv., 523.  
 JACKSON, FRANCIS, iv., 320.  
 JACKSON, RICHARD, of Scrubby, Va., i., 376.  
 JACKSON, THOMAS J., at Bull Run, iv., 453; on the Shenandoah, 474; at second Bull Run, 486; in Antietam campaign, 500; killed, 548.  
 JACOBS, GEORGE, accused of witchcraft, ii., 462.  
 JALAPA, captured, iv., 377.  
 JAMAICA (Long Island), ii., 35.  
 JAMAICA (Russ-dorp), ii., 245; (Crawford), 257; iii., 498, 500.  
 JAMES I., his code of laws for Va., i., 268; letter on the Puritans, 371; dealings with the Leyden congregations, 391, 382; jealousy of the Virginia Co., 476, 477, 482; death of, 484.  
 JAMES II. (See York, Duke of.) iii., 8, 10, 12.  
 JAMES, FORT, N. Y., iii., 3.  
 JAMES ISLAND, iii., 457; Hunter's expedition lands on, iv., 467.  
 JAMES, MILTON, his house sacked, iii., 344; his encounter with Captain Ardesoif, iv., 13.  
 JAMES, RICHES, iv., 158.  
 JAMES, THOMAS, ii., 40, note.  
 JAMESON, lawyer, iii., 230, note.  
 JAMESON, COL., blunder in regard to André, iv., 24.  
 JAMESTOWN, Va., settled, i., 271; its unhealthfulness, 280; industries in, 478; saved from the massacre of 1622, 480; surrender, ii., 211; burned, 311; fight at, iv., 51.  
 JAMESTOWN, R. I., burned, iii., 417.  
 JAMESON, COL., iv., 13.  
 JAMES INDIANS, ii., 581.  
 JANS, ANNEKE, widow of Bogardus, ii., 121.  
 JANSSE, JAN, of Fort Nassau, i., 470, 472.  
 JANSSE, MICHAEL, ii., 123, note.  
 JAPAN, Marco Polo's account of, i., 96; Perry's mission to, iv., 402.  
 JACQUET, JOHAN PAUL, Governor of Del., ii., 161.  
 JASPER, SERG. WILLIAM, iii., 469; killed, iv., 10.  
 JAY JOHN, minister to Spain, iv., 7; commissioner in Paris, 76; foreign secretary, 95; his treaty, 214.  
 JEFFERSON, THOMAS, on Mecklenburg Resolutions, iii., 476; committee on declaration, 483; commissioner to France, iv., 56; Secretary of State, 122; chosen Vice-president, 128; elected President, 144; his political creed, 164, 165; on necessity for bloodshed, 226; opposed to the Constitution, 226.  
 JEFFREY, MR., on "Stone-throwing," ii., 468.  
 JEFFREYS, HERBERT, of Va., ii., 316; iii., 52, 53.  
 JENKINS, EDWARD, of Va., iii., 71.  
 JENKINS, SAMUEL, iii., 40, 42.  
 JENKINS, JOHN, of N. C., ii., 288.  
 JENKINS, LIEUT., at Onatund, iii., 322.  
 JENKINS. (See Hancock, Mass.)  
 JERSEY, ISLAND OF, Sir G. Carteret at, ii., 321.  
 JERSEY, EAST AND WEST, iii., 6, 9, 40.  
 JERSETS, in Maine, i., 323, 327; in Canada, ii., 500 *et seq.*; in California, 558 *et seq.*; expelled, 597; influence of, iii., 12, 16, 122, 134; missions, 256.  
 JESU, GEN. THOS. S., campaign against Seminoles, iv., 353.  
 JESU, MAJ., at Chippewa, iv., 211; at Hartford, 322.  
 JEWEL, BISHOP, on witchcraft, ii., 453.  
 JEWETT, W. CORSELL, iv., 512.  
 JOACHIM, ALBERT, Ambassador in London, i., 441.  
 JACOBS INDIANS, ii., 591, 593.  
 JONES, ISAAC, a Jesuit, ii., 233 *et seq.*  
 JOHN II., Columbus negotiates with, i., 186.  
 "JOHN," THE, lost at sea, ii., 211.  
 JOHNSON, ANDREW, provisional Governor of Tennessee, iv., 532; acting President, 594; disapproves of Sherman's terms to Johnston, 599.  
 JOHNSON, BRADLEY, iv., 499.  
 JOHNSON, CAPT., killed, ii., 413.  
 JOHNSON, EDWARD, at Shawomet, ii., 79, note.

- JOHNSON, FORT, Charleston Harbor, III., 85.  
 JOHNSON, GUY, Indian agent III., 438, 576.  
 JOHNSON, HERSCHEL V., IV., 433.  
 JOHNSON, SIR JOHN, III., 438.  
 JOHNSON, DR. JOSEPH, finds Mecklenburg Resolutions, III., 476, note.  
 JOHNSON, SIR NATHANIEL, of S. C., III., 82, 85.  
 JOHNSON, RICHARD M., in invasion of Canada, IV., 190 *et seq.*  
 JOHNSON, ROBERT, of S. C., III., 97, 101, 106.  
 JOHNSON, SIR WILLIAM, III., 243, 252; Crown Point, 283 *et seq.*; a bayonet, 283; Fort William Henry, 294; Fort Niagara, 302; restrains the Iroquois, 313; treaty with Indians 323; Brant, 608.  
 JOHNSON, WILLIAM F., IV., 423.  
 JOHNSTON, ALBERT SIDNEY, at Nashville, IV., 518; killed, 523.  
 JOHNSTON, COL., III., 616, note.  
 JOHNSTON, GABRIEL, of N. C., III., 105, 375.  
 JOHNSTON, JOSEPH E., at Bull Run, IV., 451; in Peninsular campaign, 471; in Vicksburg campaign, 557; supercedes Bragg, 579; opposes Sherman in Atlanta campaign, 580 *et seq.*; supercedes, 532; takes command in Georgia, 536; surrenders, 593.  
 JOHNSTON, COL. PHILIP, killed, III., 501.  
 JOLLET, DAVID, with Marquette, II., 503 *et seq.*  
 JONES, CAPT., of Georgia militia, III., 168.  
 JONES, JACOB, IV., 192.  
 JONES, JOHN PAUL, III., 617 *et seq.*  
 JONES, MARGARET, a witch, II., 455.  
 JONES, RAY, MORGAN, I., 70.  
 JONES, SEC. OF NAVY, orders Barney's flotilla and the navy-yard burned, IV., 219, 220.  
 JONES, SIR WILLIAM, II., 480.  
 JONES'S FORD, III., 558.  
 JONQUIHRE, Governor of Canada, III., 216.  
 JORDAN RIVER. (See Combahee.)  
 JORDS, ADRIAN, on New Netherland, I., 366.  
 JOSEPH THE JEW, I., 96.  
 JOUTEL, under La Salle, II., 519 *et seq.*  
 JUST, ROBERT, on Hudson's voyage, I., 347, 356.  
 JULIAN, GEORGE W., IV., 408.  
 JUMEL MANSION, THE, III., 505, note.  
 JUMONVILLE, slain, III., 260.  
 JUNIUS, III., 364, note, 460, note.
- K** AGI, J. H., Secretary of War in John Brown's provisional government, IV., 429.  
 KALE, BARON DE, in the Southern campaign, IV., 34 *et seq.*; death of, 36.  
 KANAMAGUS, the Pennacocks, II., 443.  
 KANAS, emigration to, IV., 408; the struggle for, 410 *et seq.*; admitted to the Union, 432.  
 KANSAS-NEBRASKA BILL passed, 408.  
 KARLESFNE, THORFINN, I., 46, 52.  
 KASKASKIA, Illinois, II., 547; III., 257, 611.  
 KATTENBERG (Now Gottenburg), II., 162.  
 KAUPZ, GEN. AUGUST V., at Petersburg, IV., 591.  
 KARNY, PHILIP, in New Mexico, IV., 372; in Peninsular campaign, 471; killed, 498.  
 "KEARSARGE," THE, sinks the *Atabama*, IV., 589.  
 KEELER, FATHER, Jesuit, II., 596.  
 KEENE, GEN., wounded, IV., 226.  
 KEITH, GEORGE, on wearing the hat, II., 171; in Philadelphia, 497; III., 176.  
 KEITH, SIR WILLIAM, of Penn., III., 186, 188, 257.  
 KEITT, LAWRENCE M., aids assault on Mr. Sumner, IV., 419.  
 KEMP, RICHARD, of Va., II., 200, 206.  
 KEMPTHORN, S., brings Quakers to Boston, II., 178.  
 KENDALL, AMOS, IV., 298, 301; on rifling mails, 388.  
 KENDALL, GEORGE, of Va. Council, I., 270, 278.  
 KENESAW MOUNTAIN, battle of, IV., 581.  
 KENNED RIVER, I., 809; tribes on, 810, 311; Ohampplain enters, 814; lands on, 833, 337; traders on, II., 9; Indians on, 438.  
 KENNEDY HOUSE, THE, III., 496, note.  
 KENNETT SQUARE, III., 553.  
 KENON, COLONEL, at Moore's Creek, III., 465.  
 "KENT," the ship, II., 478, 477.  
 KENT ISLAND, trading-post at, I., 500; II., 218.  
 KENTON, pioneer, III., 610.  
 KENTUCKY, first visited, II., 509; claims independence, 97; emancipation proposed, IV., 391; Bragg's invasion, 530.  
 KIOKUK, chief, IV., 295.
- KEPPEL, ADMIRAL, III., 622.  
 KERLEBO, CAPTAIN, of New Orleans, II., 561, 562.  
 KERRY. (See Scrubber.)  
 KETELPASS, ABRAHAM, III., 232, note.  
 KEYES, GEN. E. D., on the Peninsula, IV., 467 *et seq.*  
 KEYSER, ADRIAN, of New Netherland, II., 118.  
 KICKAPOO INDIANS, III., 503.  
 KIDD, ROBERT, III., 37, note.  
 KIDD, WILLIAM, III., 33 *et seq.*  
 KIEFT, WILLIAM, Governor of New Netherland, I.; 144; conduct toward the Indians, 451, 454, 465; opposition to, 458, 462; his recall, 463; treatment of the Swedes, 467; arrests Farrott and How, II., 84; Winthrop on, 58; gives up to Stuyvesant, 116; accuses Kuyter and Melyn, 118; lost at sea, 120, 121.  
 KIEVIT'S HOUSE, or Saybrook Point, I., 440; II., 34.  
 KILPATRICK, JUDSON, in march to the sea, IV., 536.  
 KING STREET. (See State Street.)  
 KING, PRESTON, IV., 422.  
 KING, RUFUS, candidate for President, IV., 246.  
 KING, SAMUEL W., IV., 367.  
 KING'S MOUNTAIN, battle of, IV., 38.  
 KING'S SCHOOLHOUSE, battle of, IV., 479.  
 KING'S COLLEGE, N. Y., III., 241, 511.  
 KING'S COUNTY, Long Island, II., 327.  
 KING'S FRIENDS, THE, III., 394 *et seq.*; 364, 421.  
 KING'S PROVINCE, THE, III., 112.  
 KINGSTON, N. J., III., 602.  
 KINGSTON, N. Y., III., 538. (See Zopus.)  
 KINGSTON, R. I. (See N. and S. Kingston.)  
 KINSKY, JOHN, III., 157.  
 KINO, EUSEBIO FRANCISCO, in Cal., II., 637 *et seq.*  
 KIP, HENDRICK HENDRIKSEN, II., 123, note, 184.  
 KIP'S BAY, III., 506.  
 KIRKE, COLONEL, of New England, II., 387.  
 KITCHEN CABINET, THE, IV., 238.  
 KITCHEN-MIDDINGS, in Denmark, I., 3; Prof. J. Wyman on, 14, note.  
 KITTEBY, N. H., II., 420; attack on, 441.  
 KJABLARNESH, point on Cape Cod, I., 43.  
 KNOWLES, COMMONORE, in Boston, III., 218.  
 KNOWLTON, LIEUT.-COL. THOMAS, III., 397; his raid into Charlestown, 422, 507, 509.  
 KNOW-NOTHING PARTY, rise of, IV., 416; its Union pledge, 417.  
 KNOX, COL. HENRY, at Boston, III., 394, 400; brings cannon from Ticonderoga, 424; at N. Y., 463, 495; cited, 536, note; at Trenton, 528.  
 KNOX, GEN., incident related by, IV., 71; letter to Washington quoted, 97, note.  
 KNOXVILLE, siege of, IV., 663.  
 KNYPHAUSEN, GEN., III., 518; at Fort Washington, 519; at Brandywine, 564; at Monmouth, 603; at New York, IV., 10; invades New Jersey, 15.  
 KOCH, DR., finds fossil mastodon, I., 16, 17.  
 KOHL, DR. J. H., on Baccalao, I., 137, note; on Florida discovery, 147, note.  
 KOLNO, JOHN OF. (See Scolinus.)  
 KOSCIUSKO, at Ninety-six, IV., 61.  
 KRICKEBECK, killed by Indians, I., 367.  
 KUBLAI KHAN, Marco Polo's account of, I., 92.  
 KUYTER, JOACHIM, II., 117 *et seq.*, 121, 122, 150.  
 KYLE, GOVERNOR, III., 360.
- L** A BARRE, M. DE, Governor of Canada, opposes La Salle, II., 516.  
 LA BAYE, on Green Bay, III., 256.  
 LABRADOR, discovered, I., 129; visited, 140.  
 LA CHERE, a French colonist, I., 195, 196.  
 LACHINE, La Salle's trading-house, II., 510.  
 LA COLLE MILL, attack on, IV., 210.  
 LACONIA GRANT, I., 323, 336.  
 LADD, LUTHER C., IV., 447, note.  
 LAET, JOHN DE, parrou, I., 438.  
 LAFAYETTE, pays claims against Barton, III., 550, note; joins Washington, 553; at Valley Forge, 593; his loyalty to Washington, 606; at Barron Hill, 601; sent to Virginia, IV., 53; borrows money to clothe his soldiers, 54; arrives at Williamsburg, 71; at Yorktown, 73.  
 LAFAYETTE, IND., III., 257.  
 LAFITTE, IV., 233.  
 LA HARPE, under Bleniville, II., 535, 538, 600.  
 LAKE CHAMPLAIN discovered, I., 321; expeditions on, II., 332, 334.

- LAKE-DWELLERS in Switzerland, i., 4, 9.  
 LAKE ERIE, La Salle on, ii., 512; battle of, iv., 196.  
 LAKE GEORGE, iii., 234 *et seq.*  
 LAKE MICHIGAN, explorations on, ii., 500.  
 LAKE NIPISSING, discovered, ii., 500.  
 LAKE ONTARIO, discovered, ii., 500.  
 LAKE PONCHARTRAIN, ii., 532.  
 LAKE SUPERIOR, ii., 500.  
 LAMAR, MIRABEAU B., iv., 368.  
 LAMB, JOHN, iii., 456 *et seq.*; at Yorktown, iv., 72.  
 LAMBERT, GEN., at New Orleans, iv., 236.  
 LAMBERTVILLE, iii., 602.  
 LA MONTAGNE, JOHANNES, of N. Y., ii., 118.  
 LAMPO, JAN, schout at Manhattan, i., 435.  
 LANCASTER, Mass., ii., 406; attacked, 414; iii., 122.  
 LANCASTER, Penn., iii., 545; Congress at, 557.  
 LAND BANK, THE, iii., 201.  
 LANDAIS, CAPTAIN, iii., 619-621.  
 LANDS AND TITLES, in Connecticut, ii., 26.  
 LANDS, tenure of in Ga., iii., 154.  
 LANDS, the public, price of, iv., 311.  
 LAND TAX, proposed reduction of, iii., 352.  
 LANE THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY, iv., 334.  
 LANE, JOSEPH, iv., 433.  
 LANE, RALPH, of Raleigh's colony, i., 246.  
 LANGDON, JOHN, his patriotism, iii., 530; in constitutional convention, iv., 140.  
 LANSING, DAVID, iii., 529.  
 LANSING, opposes the Constitution, iv., 108.  
 LARABORE, CAPTAIN, ii., 307, 308.  
 LA ROCHE'S, MARQUIS DE, patent, i., 312.  
 LAROCHE, JOHN, iii., 145, note.  
 LA ROQUETTE, French colonist, i., 200.  
 LA SALLE, ROBERT CAVALIER DE, ii., 510; at Fort Crève-cœur, 511; on the Mississippi, 518 *et seq.*; the Gulf, 515, 516; second expedition, 517; in Texas, 518; murder of, 521.  
 LA SAUSSAYE, of French colony, i., 323, 325, 326.  
 LASHKE, COL. JOHN, iii., 462.  
 LATHROP, CAPTAIN, killed, ii., 411.  
 LATIMER, COL. JONATHAN, iii., 534.  
 LATOCHE, JEREMIAS, iii., 232, note.  
 LA TOUR, at New Orleans, ii., 539.  
 LAUDONNIERE, RENE DE, commands French expedition, i., 196, 198, 200, 208, 214.  
 LAUNAY, DE, on the Mississippi, ii., 521.  
 LAURENS, HENRY, Pres. of Cong., iii., 596; commissioner in Paris, iv., 76; prisoner in the Tower, 76, note; protects slave property, 77.  
 LAURENS, LIEUT.-COL., iii., 561.  
 LAUREN, GAVERN, in New Jersey, ii., 475; of East Jersey, iii., 6, 9.  
 LAURIE, iii., 389.  
 LAUSSAT, in transfer of Louisiana, iv., 149.  
 LAUREN, DUKE DE, ordered to Westchester Co., iv., 66.  
 LAVERGNE, affair at, iv., 532.  
 LAW, JOHN, ii., 305, 528 *et seq.*; La. colonization, 531 *et seq.*; ruin of, 536; iii., 130.  
 LAWRENCE, KANSAS, settled, iv., 408; sacked, 412.  
 LAWRENCE, Mass., iv., 245.  
 LAWRENCE, CHARLES, of N. S., iii., 275, note.  
 LAWRENCE, JAMES, killed, iv., 207.  
 LAWRENCE, RICHARD, in Va., ii., 305, 311, 315.  
 LAWS, of Conn., ii., 24, 26, 27; of Mass., 61, 62 *et seq.*, 338; of N. H., 423.  
 LAWSON, REV. DEODAT, at Salem, ii., 456.  
 LAWSON, JOHN, visits Carolina, ii., 272, 273; murdered, iii., 92.  
 LAY, early abolitionist, iii., 177.  
 LAYDON, JOHN, Virginia colonist, i., 237.  
 LEAR, THOMAS, treaty with Tripoli, iv., 161.  
 LEARNED, GEN., iii., 584.  
 LEATHERS, manufacture of in Va., iii., 59.  
 LEAVENWORTH, COL., at Chippewa, iv., 211.  
 LE BLEUW, appeal to W. I. Co., ii., 149.  
 LE BRUN, FORT, iii., 257; burned, 323.  
 LECHMERE'S POINT, iii., 338.  
 LEDDRA, WM., a Quaker, ii., 194, 195.  
 LEDYARD, LIEUT.-COL., killed at Ft. Griswold, iv., 69.  
 LEE, ARTHUR, quoted, iii., 367.  
 LEE, CHARLES, iii., 386; Major-general, 407; Newport, 418; iron-clad oath, 418, note; at N. Y., 429; letter to Committee of Safety, 460; Junius, 460, note; transferred to the South, 461; at Charleston, 468; letter to Purviance, 462; insubordination, 622; capture, 625; treachery, 650; court-marshalled, 597; rebuked at Monmouth, 604; iv., at Eutaw Springs, 63.  
 LEE, COL., of 20th Mass. regiment, iv., 454.  
 LEE, FORT, iii., 491, 521.  
 LEE, MAJOR HENRY, iii., 617.  
 LEE, HENRY, lamed by a mob, iv., 187.  
 LEE, RICHARD HENRY, iii., 483; at battle of Guilford Court House, iv., 46; his letter about Congress, 95, note; captures Fort Watson, 57.  
 LEE, MAJOR, at Springfield, iv., 15.  
 LEE, ROBERT E., in command at Harper's Ferry, iv., 431; commands Virginia troops, 450; his estates, 473; takes command on the Peninsula, 477; his Northern Virginia campaign, 494 *et seq.*; invades Maryland, and is defeated at Antietam, 499 *et seq.*; at Chancellorsville, 546; invasion of Pennsylvania, 561; opposes Grant in overland campaign, 573 *et seq.*; defends Petersburg, 589 *et seq.*; surrenders, 598.  
 LEE, THOMAS, of Va., iii., 78; Ohio Company, 257.  
 LEE, WM., treaty drawn up by, iv., 76, note.  
 LE FEBVRE, CAPT., iii., 85.  
 LEFFERTS, COL., iv., 447.  
 LEFFINGWELL, MR., iii., 433.  
 LEICESTER, England, Fox at, ii., 174.  
 LEIF'S VOYAGE to America, i., 29, 40, 42.  
 LEISLER, JACOB, iii., 13 *et seq.*; tried, 22; executed, 24; re-buried, 32.  
 LEISLER, JOHN, Governor of N. Y., ii., 336.  
 LEISLER and anti-Leisler factions, iii., 37.  
 LETCH, MAJ. ANDREW, iii., 508, 509.  
 LEMOYNE, CHARLES (Longueuil), ii., 522.  
 LE MOYNE, FATHER, at Oneondaga, ii., 234, note.  
 LE MOYNES, three, iii., 18.  
 LE MURS, Governor of Louisiana, ii., 325.  
 LENNI LENAPA, THE, iii., 258.  
 LENOIR, THOMAS, reward for cotton card, iv., 108.  
 LEON, CAPTAIN ALONSO DE, in Texas, ii., 536.  
 LEON, GEN., killed, iv., 381.  
 LEPE, DIEGO DE, in South America, i., 123.  
 L'EPINAY, M. DE, of Louisiana, ii., 525.  
 LERI, BARON DE, at Sable Island, i., 175.  
 LESLIE, GEN., goes South with reinforcements, iv., 39; ordered to Camden, 40.  
 LESLIE, COL., at Salem, iii., 378; at Dorchester Neck, 424; at N. Y., 493, 514.  
 LE SCUR, an explorer of Lake Superior, ii., 524.  
 LESSING, iii., 454.  
 LESTER, LIEUT., iii., 322.  
 LETCHER, ROBERT P., iv., 310.  
 LEVERETT, CAPTAIN, ii., 148.  
 LEVERETT, JOHN, of Massachusetts, ii., 406.  
 LEVETT, CHRISTOPHER, i., 334; house at York, 335.  
 LEVIN, DE, at Fort William Henry, iii., 293; at Ticonderoga, 296; at Quebec, 306 *et seq.*  
 LEWIS, Delaware, ii., 248; iv., 205.  
 LEWIS, JOHN, of Maryland, i., 506.  
 LEWIS, MAJOR, iii., 592.  
 LEWIS, JOHN, iii., 74.  
 LEWIS, COL. MORGAN, iii., 571.  
 LEWIS, WM. B., iv., 298.  
 LEWIS and CLARK, their expedition, iv., 170.  
 LEWISTON, destroyed, iv., 202.  
 LEXINGTON, Mass., battle of, iii., 386-388.  
 LEXINGTON, Mo., siege of, iv., 457.  
 LET, LORD, at Boston, ii., 41, note.  
 "LIBERATOR," THE, iv., 316 *et seq.*  
 "LIBERTY," THE, Hancock's sloop, iii., 367.  
 LIBERTY-POLE festival in N. Y., iii., 350.  
 LICENSE OF SPEECH, laws against, ii., 65.  
 LIGONIER, Penn., iii., 300; attacked, 323.  
 LIGURIS, DE, at Braddock's fight, iii., 267.  
 LILLINGTON, COLONEL, iii., 465.  
 LINARES, DUKE OF, viceroy of Mexico, ii., 599.  
 LINCOLN, ABRAHAM, his "spot resolutions," iv., 370; elected President, 434; arrival at Washington, 445; controversy with Gen. McClellan, 470, 474, 489, 505; preliminary proclamation of emancipation, 504; movement against his cabinet, 511; final proclamation of emancipation, 543; reflected, 587; assassinated, 599.  
 LINCOLN, GEN. BENJAMIN, iii., 575; in S. C., 613 *et seq.*; his attack on Savannah, iv., 9; joins Washington at N. Y., 66; receives surrender of Cornwallis's army, 74.  
 LINDSAY, JOHN, in Cherry Valley, iii., 243.



- LINGAN, GEN., killed, iv., 187.  
 LINSCHOTEN, Dutch geographer, i., 343, 344.  
 LINSINGEN, COLONEL, at N. Y., iii., 493.  
 LINZER, CAPT., of the *Lively*, iii., 399.  
 LIOTOT, with La Salle, ii., 519 *et seq.*  
 LIQUORS, prohibited in Ga., iii., 163.  
 LISLE, LIEUT.-COL., turns over his loyalists, iv., 32.  
 "LITTLE BELT," affair of the, iv., 182  
 LITTLE, COLONEL, iii., 498.  
 LITTLE EGG HARBOR, N. J., ii., 475.  
 LITTLE HARBOR, N. H., attacked, ii., 449.  
 LITTLE MEADOWS, iii., 265.  
 LITTLETON, MASS., witchcraft at, ii., 470.  
 LIVINGSTON, EDWARD, of N. Y., iii., 37, 38.  
 LIVINGSTON, COL. HENRY, iii., 584.  
 LIVINGSTON, JAMES, fires on the *Vulture*, iv., 22  
 LIVINGSTON, PHILIP, iii., 502.  
 LIVINGSTON, ROBERT, ii., 308; iii., 413.  
 LIVINGSTON, COL. ROBERT, iii., 31, 35.  
 LIVINGSTON, H. R., of committee to draft declaration,  
 iii., 483; negotiates purchase of Louisiana, iv., 147.  
 LLOYD, DAVID, iii., 180, 182, 183.  
 LLOYD, DR. THOMAS, on the Welsh, i., 70.  
 LLOYD, THOMAS, of Penn., ii., 498.  
 LOCKE, JOHN, "Constitutions" of, ii., 276 *et seq.*  
 LOCKWOOD, JAMES, his letter, iii., 393.  
 LODGE, lawyer, iii., 289, note.  
 LOGAN, pioneer, iii., 610.  
 LOGAN, JAMES, Penn.'s secretary, ii., 490; iii., 178;  
 quoted, 181, 182.  
 LOGAN'S FORT, iii., 610.  
 LOG-CABIN CAMPAIGN, iv., 357.  
 LOOSTOWN, council with Indians at, iii., 258.  
 LONDON CO., patent granted to, i., 267; colony of,  
 268, 270, 300.  
 LONDONDERRY, N. H., iii., 139.  
 LONG, COLONEL, 573.  
 LONG ISLAND, claimed by Stirling, ii., 34; towns of,  
 divided, 137; called Yorkshire, 260; in 17th cen-  
 tury, iii., 2; towns on, 9, 29; battle of, 497 *et seq.*  
 LONG ISLAND SOUND, African Block in, i., 359.  
 LONG PARLIAMENT. (See Parliament.)  
 LONGTREET, GEN. JAB., in Peninsular campaign, iv.,  
 476 *et seq.*; at Second Bull Run, 497; in Gettysburg  
 campaign, 551 *et seq.*; at Chickamauga, 561; be-  
 sieges Knoxville, 563; in overlaid campaign, 572.  
 LONGUEUIL, BARRON DE. (See Lomoyne.)  
 LOOCKERMANS, GOVERNOR, ii., 123, note, 184.  
 LOOK, THOMAS, of Nantucket, iii., 2, note.  
 LOOKOUT MOUNTAIN, iv., 516.  
 LOOMIS, SAILING-MASTER, iv., 249.  
 LOPEZ, FATHER, killed by Indians, ii., 580.  
 LORD, DR., iv., 398.  
 LOSSBERG, COLONEL, at N. Y., iii., 493.  
 LOUAILLER, MR., imprisoned, iv., 237.  
 LOUDOUN, FORT, iii., 295.  
 LOUDOUN, LORD, iii., 289; Louisville, 291.  
 LOUGHBOROUGH, LORD, iii., 369.  
 LOUIS XIV., alliance with Dutch, ii., 331; letter to  
 Frontenac, 510; Louisiana named for, 515.  
 LOUIS XV., ii., 549, 550.  
 LOUISBURG, expedition against, iii., 208 *et seq.*; N. Y.  
 contribution, 251; Loudoun's expedition, 291;  
 captured, 297.  
 LOUISIANA, named, ii., 515; settled, 517; granted to  
 Crown, 525, 538; ceded to England, 563; purchase  
 of, iv., 145 *et seq.*; boundaries, 146, 202.  
 "LOUISIANA," iron-clad, at New Orleans, iv., 526.  
 LOVEJOY, ELIJAH P., murdered, iv., 381.  
 LOVEJOY, OWEN, quoted, iv., 429.  
 LOVELACE, FRANCIS, purchases in Staten Island, ii.,  
 327; New York, 386; orders burning of votes, 345;  
 arrested, 350.  
 LOVELACE, LORD, of N. Y., iii., 48.  
 LOVELL, GENERAL, on the Penobscot, iii., 617.  
 LOVELL, GEN. M., at New Orleans, iv., 529.  
 LOVELL, MISS, iii., 402, note.  
 LOVEWELL'S, CAPT. JOHN, expedition, iii., 194.  
 LOVEWELL'S VOLUNTEERS, iii., 124, note.  
 LOWELL, MASS., iv., 245, 315.  
 LOWESTOFF, naval battle of, ii., 330.  
 LOWTHER, AGNES, wife of Clayborne, ii., 213.  
 LOWTHER, SIR RICHARD, ii., 213.  
 LOYALHANNA, iii., 300.  
 LEON, NICHOLAS, interest in N. J., ii., 475.  
 LEON, ENSIGN, iv., 112.  
 LUD, WALTER, on Vespucci voyages, i., 124.  
 LUDLOW, ROGER, of Dorchester, i., 531, 532; ii., 22  
 note, 147.  
 LUDWELL, COL. PHILIP, of S. C., ii., 366, 367; suit,  
 iii., 52, 53, 58.  
 LUIS, leader of an insurrection, ii., 596.  
 LUKEN'S MILL, iii., 558.  
 LUSA, TRISTAN DE, expedition to Florida, i., 171, 173.  
 LUNDFORD, SIR THOMAS, ii., 208.  
 LUNDY'S LANE, battle of, iv., 212.  
 LUST, GEORGE, iv., 341.  
 LUTHERANS, in New Amsterdam, ii., 237 *et seq.*  
 LUTWIDGE, CAPT., iii., 563 *et seq.*  
 LYFORD, JOHN, at Plymouth, i., 413, 414; at Nan-  
 tasket, 419.  
 LYMAN, FORT, iii., 283.  
 LYMAN, GENERAL, at Crown Point, iii., 238.  
 LYNCH, THOMAS, iii., 419.  
 LYNN, Mass., settled, i., 532; emigration from, ii., 34.  
 LYNNHAVEN BAY, Va., witchcraft, ii., 470.  
 LYON, NATHANIEL, career in Missouri, iv., 454 *et seq.*  
 M  
 McALLISTER, FORT, iv., 586.  
 McARTHUR, MAJOR, turns over his men to the  
 American cause, iv., 32.  
 McCALL, GEN., iv., 475, 479.  
 McCLELLAN, GEN. GEORGE B., commands in Western  
 Virginia, iv., 451; assigned to Dep't of Potomac,  
 454; his Peninsular campaign, 457 *et seq.*; letter  
 to Secretary of War, 482; forms a party, 488;  
 fights battle of Antietam, 501 *et seq.*; removed,  
 507; nominated for President, 537.  
 McCLENNACHAN, B., iv., 122.  
 McCLENNAND, GEN. JOHN A., at Vicksburg, iv., 540.  
 MCCOMB, GEN., treats with Seminoles, iv., 354.  
 MCCONKEY'S FERRY, iii., 532.  
 MCCOOK, GEN. A. M., at Nashville, iv., 533.  
 MCCURRY, JANE, the story of, iii., 569-571.  
 McCULLOCH, BRN., in Missouri, iv., 456.  
 McCULLOH, HUGH, on stamp duty, iii., 333.  
 MACDONALD, CAPT., at battle of Newtown, iv., 4.  
 McDONALD, COL. DONALD, iii., 466.  
 McDONALD, FLORA, iii., 465.  
 McDONALD, SERGEANT, at Savannah, iv., 10.  
 MACDONOUGH, THOS., battle of Plattsburg, iv., 214.  
 McDUGGALL, GEN., sent with a memorial, iv., 86.  
 McDUGGALL, LIEUTENANT, iii., 317.  
 McDUGGALL, GENERAL, iii., 486; at Peekskill, 547; at  
 Germantown, 559.  
 McDOWELL, GEN. IRVIN, commands army of the Po-  
 tomac, iv., 451; in Peninsular campaign, 467.  
 McDUFFIE, GOV., on slavery, iv., 323.  
 MACE, SAMUEL, at Raleigh, i., 256.  
 "MACDONIAN," captured, iv., 193; blockaded, 207.  
 MCKEVERS, JOHN, iii., 232, note.  
 McFARLANE, iv., 120.  
 McGOWAN'S FORD, fight at, iv., 45.  
 MCGREGOR, GREGOR, iv., 251.  
 MCGREGOR, THE REV. MR., in N. H., iii., 139.  
 McHENRY, FORT, bombarded, iv., 222.  
 MACHIAS, captured, iv., 216.  
 McINTOSH, LIEUT.-COL., in Mexico, iv., 381.  
 MCKAY, LIEUTENANT, iii., 162.  
 MCKEAN, THOMAS, iii., 484, note.  
 McKEE, Wm. R., killed, iv., 375.  
 MCKENZIE, CAPT., in Mexico, iv., 384.  
 MCKENZIE, THE REV. MR., iii., 20.  
 MACKINAC, STRAITS AND ISLAND OF, ii., 500, 509, 510.  
 MCKINSTRY, GEN., iv., 458.  
 McLANE, CAPTAIN, iii., 559.  
 McLANE, LOUIS, Minister at London, iv., 304; sug-  
 gests compromise, 268.  
 McLAWS, GEN., in Antietam campaign, iv., 500; at  
 Chancellorsville, 549.  
 MacLEAN, COLONEL, at Quebec, iii., 445.  
 McLEAN, JOHN, iv., 422.  
 McLEOD, case of, iv., 355.  
 McLEOD, COLONEL, iii., 465.  
 MACOMB, ALEX., commands at Plattsburg, iv., 214.  
 McNEAL, MRS., with Jane McCreo, iii., 5.  
 MACON, FORT, captured, iv., 463.  
 MACON, SENATOR, quoted, iv., 267.  
 McPHERSON, CAPTAIN, iii., 146, 147.  
 McPHERSON, GEN. JAMES B., in Atlanta campaign,  
 iv., 579 *et seq.*; killed, 583.  
 MACY, THOMAS, of Nantucket, iii., 2.

- MADISON, JAMES, in constitutional convention, *iv.*, 101; elected President, 179; at Bladensburg, 219.
- MADISON, COL., at battle of Frenchtown, *iv.*, 184.
- MADOC, tradition concerning, *i.*, 66.
- MADOCKAWANDO, sachem, *ii.*, 441, 442.
- MAGAW, COL. ROBERT, *iii.*, 516.
- MAGELLAN, voyage of, *i.*, 151, 175.
- MAGNUS, a squaw sachem, *ii.*, 417.
- MAGRUDER, J. B., at Big Bethel, *iv.*, 450; defends Yorktown, 468.
- MAGUAGA, battle of, *iv.*, 188.
- MAHAM, MAJOR, his device at Fort Watson, *iv.*, 57.
- MAHAM TOWERS, *iv.*, 60, 61.
- MAIDEN LANE (New York), *ii.*, 842.
- MAIDENHEAD, N. J., *iii.*, 582.
- MAINE, *i.*, 308; colonising, 309, 336; known as Norumbega, 310; aborigines of, 310; claimed by French, 312-322; visited by Champlain, 314; expeditions to, 321; Indian war in, *iii.*, 123 *et seq.*; attempts at settlement in, 133; first settlement, 197, note; Clay on admission of, *iv.*, 267.
- MAITLAND, LIEUT.-COL., at Savannah, *iv.*, 9.
- MAJORIBANKS, MAJOR, at Eutaw Springs, *iv.*, 64.
- MALATS, supposed migration of, *i.*, 36.
- MALDEN, burned, *iv.*, 199.
- MALTRAVERS, LORD, patent of Carolina, *ii.*, 270.
- MALVERN HILL, battle of, *iv.*, 486.
- MAMARONECK, *iii.*, 617.
- MAMARONECK CREEK, N. Y., *ii.*, 826, 826.
- MAMBRÉ, FATHER, with La Salle, *ii.*, 516.
- MAN, antiquity of, in Europe, *i.*, 1, 4 *et seq.*; in America, 11.
- "MANASSAS," ram, destroyed, *iv.*, 528.
- MANHAC, FORT, captured, *iv.*, 7.
- MANCHESTER (Niagara Falls), destroyed, *iv.*, 202.
- MANCHESTER, N. H., *iv.*, 245.
- MANCHESTER, N. Y., *iv.*, 427.
- MANCHESTER, Vt., *iii.*, 581.
- MANCHONACK. (See Gardiner's Island.)
- MANDAN INDIANS, resemblance to Welsh, *i.*, 72, 73; Catlin on, 73, note, and 74.
- MANDVILLE, SIR JOHN, the east, *i.*, 114.
- MANHATTAN ISLAND, *i.*, 352, 356, 358; Fort Amsterdam on, 367; population of, in 1623, 368.
- MANLY, of the *Lee*, *iii.*, 418.
- MANNING, JOHN, of N. Y., *ii.*, 347; surrenders, 348.
- MANSFIELD, GEN. J. K. F., receives Banks's corps, *iv.*, 499; killed, 502.
- MANSFIELD, LORD, *iii.*, 548.
- MANTEO, an Indian carried to England, *i.*, 245; with Raleigh's colony, 252.
- MANUFACTURES, development of, *iv.*, 214.
- MARBLEHEAD, Leslie lands at, *iii.*, 379.
- MARBOIS, negotiates sale of Louisiana, *iv.*, 147.
- MARCOLINA, F., publishes Zeni letters, *i.*, 76.
- MARCO POLO, account of India, *i.*, 93.
- MARCY, WM. L., on anti-slavery societies, *iv.*, 328.
- MARGARATE OF AXILLA, THE, *iii.*, 141 *et seq.*
- "MARGOLD," THE, of Drake's fleet, *ii.*, 570.
- MARION, FRANCIS, Lee's description of his campaigning, *iv.*, 23, note.
- MARKHAM, COL., of Pa., *ii.*, 498.
- MARLBOROUGH, DUKE OF, *iii.*, 46.
- MARQUETTE, expeditions of, *ii.*, 503, 505 *et seq.*
- MARSHALL, CAPT., killed, *ii.*, 418.
- MARSHALL, JOHN, commissioner to France, *iv.*, 182; resides at Burr's trial, 153; decision in Charokce case, 239.
- MARSHFIELD, Mass., troops sent to, *iii.*, 378.
- MARSTON MOOR, battle of, *ii.*, 208.
- MARTEA'S VINEYARD, named, *i.*, 265; visited by Dermer, 331; by May, 360; *ii.*, 280; *iii.*, 2, 10, 28.
- MARTIN, of N. C., *iii.*, 484, 475.
- MARTIN, ALONZO, on the Pacific, *i.*, 146.
- MARTIN, ANDREAS, carries Columbus prisoner to Spain, *i.*, 120.
- MARVE'S HILL, *iv.*, 508.
- MARYLAND, grant of to Lord Baltimore, *i.*, 487, 488, 492, 493, 497; revolution in, 511, 512; *ii.*, 211, 214 *et seq.*; boundaries, 249 *et seq.*, 495 *et seq.*; *iii.*, 60, 61, 63; Proprietary government overthrown, 68; schools, 67; government restored, 78, 79; declares for independence, 482; adopts constitution, 487; Lee's invasion of, *iii.*, 493 *et seq.*
- MASCOUTIN INDIANS, *ii.*, 608.
- MASON, in constitutional convention, *iv.*, 102.
- MASON AND DIXON'S LINE, *iv.*, 406.
- MASON, MR., *iii.*, 116.
- MASON, CAPT. JOHN, Governor in Newfoundland, *i.*, 331; Laconia Grant, 333; divides with Gorgoa, 338.
- MASON, COL., a Va. officer, *iii.*, 294.
- MASON, JAMES M., author of Fugitive-slave Bill, *iv.*, 396; approves assault on Mr. Sumner, 420; taken from the *Trent*, 459.
- MASON, JONATHAN, *iv.*, 300.
- MASON, JOHN, *ii.*, 9, 11, 12 *et seq.*; his N. H. grant, 420 *et seq.*; his death, 427.
- MASON, ROBERT, claim to N. H., *ii.*, 423, 431, 432.
- MASON, TUFTON, *ii.*, 435, note.
- MASON CLAIM, *ii.*, 126.
- MASHAM MRS., *iii.*, 45.
- MASSACHUSETTS, Pequot war, *ii.*, 9; hostility to R. I., 49 *et seq.*; joins confederation, 49; its official oath, 50; Gorton, 71 *et seq.*; Quakers in, 177 *et seq.*; its charter, 375 *et seq.*; Philip's war, 401 *et seq.*; witchcraft in, 450 *et seq.*; a royal province, *iii.*, 109; her condition in 1715, 127; letter on taxation, 336; address to the King, 338; letter on taxation without representation, 353; Government Bill, the, 375; declares for independence, 473; adopts Constitution, 487, 489.
- MASSACHUSETTS BAY COMPANY, established, *i.*, 518; control of, transferred to America, 524, 525.
- MASSACHUSETTS INDIANS, hostility of, *i.*, 407.
- MASSACRES, from Jesuit intrigues, *iii.*, 16.
- MASSASOIT, treaty with Plymouth colony, *i.*, 402; restored to health, 403; sachem, *ii.*, 404.
- MASTODON, found in America, *i.*, 16, 17.
- MATAGORDA BAY, *ii.*, 517, 521; captured by De Leon, 593; settlement in, 601.
- MATANZAS INLET, French colony at, *i.*, 190; massacre at, 212, 214.
- MATANZAS PASSAGE, St. Augustine, *ii.*, 561.
- MATHER, COTTON, on witchcraft, *ii.*, 456 *et seq.*, 464; Dudley's cause, *iii.*, 120, 121; mobbed for inoculation, 128; sermon, 135.
- MATHER, INCREASE, Harvard College, *ii.*, 395; cited, 404; opposes the witchcraft delusion, 459; in England, *iii.*, 25; favors inoculation, 128.
- MATHEWS, CAPTAIN, Va. agent, *ii.*, 221; Governor, 222; death, 223, 223.
- MATHEWS, GEN., seizes Amelia Island, *iv.*, 248.
- MATHEWS, JACOB, *iii.*, 166.
- MATOWACK, Long Island, *ii.*, 124.
- MATSON'S FORD, *iii.*, 601.
- MATTAPAN, FORT, besieged, *iii.*, 63.
- MATTHEWS, CAPTAIN SAMUEL, in Maryland, *i.*, 503, 504.
- MATTHEWS, GEN., *iii.*, 493; in Va., 614.
- MAUDUIT, JASPER, *iii.*, 385, note, 335.
- MAVERICK, commissioner, *iii.*, 119; 363, note.
- MAVERICK, REV. JOHN, of Dorchester, *i.*, 522, 531.
- MAVERICK, SAMUEL, at Noddle's Island, *i.*, 423.
- MAVERICK, SAMUEL, *ii.*, 257, 260.
- MAVILLA, Indian Village near Mobile, *i.*, 162.
- MAWROOD, at N. Y., *iii.*, 493; at Princeton, 534.
- MAXWELL, COLONEL, *iii.*, 450, 602.
- MAXWELL, GEN., *iii.*, 544, 553, 559.
- MAXWELL, WILLIAM, service in New Jersey, *iv.*, 15.
- MAY, CAPTAIN, *iv.*, 370.
- MAY, CORNELIUS JACOBSEN, *ii.*, 359; Cape May named for him, 360; takes the Walloons to America, 366; Governor of New Netherland, 367.
- MAY, River of, in Florida, 191.
- "MAYFLOWER," *i.*, 385 *et seq.*; at Salem in 1629, 520.
- MAYHEW, REV. THOMAS, *ii.*, 19, 378, 437.
- MAYHEW, THOMAS, Nantucket, *iii.*, 2.
- MAYNARD, LIEUTENANT, *iii.*, 99.
- MAZE, pirate, *iii.*, 84.
- MEAD, WILLIAM, tried, *ii.*, 484, 485.
- MEADE, GEN. GEORGE G., at Chancellorsville, *iv.*, 546; assumes command of Army of the Potomac, and fights battle of Gettysburg, 552; Grant's testimony as to, 570; in overland campaign, 570 *et seq.*
- MAGHER, GEN., at Cold Harbor, *iv.*, 482.
- MECHANICSVILLE, battle of, *iv.*, 480.
- MECKLENBURG RESOLUTIONS, THE, *iii.*, 474.
- MEDART, SAMUEL, Governor of Kansas, *iv.*, 414.
- MEDFORD, Mass., settled, *i.*, 532.
- MEDICI, LORENZO DE, letter from Vespucci, *i.*, 124.
- MEDITERRANEAN SEA, in early period, *i.*, 10.
- MEGAPOLENSIS, DOMINIS, *ii.*, 153, 155.
- MELLS, FORT, siege of, *iv.*, 194.

- MENOS, HENRY AND CHARLES**, cited, *iv.*, 149 note.  
**MENOS, RETURN J.**, *iii.*, 444 note; at Sag Harbor, 548; at Stony Point, 615.  
**MELLON, FORT**, attacked, *iv.*, 363.  
**MELVOY'S HORSE** to be returned, *iii.*, 393.  
**MELYN, CORNELIUS**, *ii.*, 117 *et seq.*; in the *Princess*, 121; sentence reversed, 122; returns to N. Y., 181, 186.  
**MEMPHIS**, captured by Davis, *iv.*, 520.  
**MENDON RESOLUTIONS**, *THE*, *iii.*, 472.  
**MENDOZO**, of New Spain, *ii.*, 568, 569.  
**MENENDEZ, PEDRO**, expedition of against the French, *i.*, 205, 207, 208; builds St. Augustine, 218; his death, 220; of St. Augustine, *ii.*, 556; on negro slaves, 558.  
**MENOTOMY**, *iii.*, 388.  
**MERCONARIES**, *iii.*, 423, 452-454, 455.  
**MERCEER, COLONEL**, at Oswego, *iii.*, 288, 290.  
**MERCEER, FORT**, *iii.*, 562, *et seq.*  
**MERCEER, GEN. HUGH**, *iii.*, 267; commands militia, 495; at Trenton, 529.  
**MERCEER, COURT, MINISTER** at Washington, *iv.*, 512.  
**MERIDIAN EXPEDITION**, Sherman's, *iv.*, 566.  
**MERMAID TAVERN**, *ii.*, 177.  
**MERRIMACK RIVER**, *ii.*, 435, 436, note.  
**MERRITT, JOHN**, *iii.*, 232, note.  
**MERRY MOUNT**. (See Wollaston, Mt.)  
**MESNARD, FATHER**, founds missions, *ii.*, 501.  
**METACOMBET**. (See Philip.)  
**METUCHEN, N. J.**, *iii.*, 551.  
**METUCHEN HILL**, *iii.*, 559, 562.  
**MEW, RICHARD**, of East Jersey, *iii.*, 6, note.  
**MEXICO**, mounds in, *i.*, 26, 32; war with, *iv.*, 369.  
**MEXICO, CITY OF**, occupied by U. S. forces, *iv.*, 385.  
**MIAMI, FORT**, captured, *iii.*, 256, 321.  
**MIAMI INDIANS**, *ii.*, 508, 548.  
**MIANTONOMO**, against the Pequots, *ii.*, 9, 16; grant to Williams, 39; sells R. I., 43; sells lands to Gorton, 77; feud with Uncas, 92, *et seq.*; *iii.*, 116.  
**MICROPOLY**, abandoned, *iv.*, 353.  
**MICHAELIUS, JONAS**, first minister in New Netherland, *i.*, 442.  
**MICHIGAN**, first visited, *ii.*, 500.  
**MICHILIMACKINAC**, *iii.*, 256; surrendered, 311; captured by Indians, 322; attack on, *iv.*, 210.  
**MICHIGANS**, an Indian tribe of Maine, *i.*, 310.  
**MIDDLEBOROUGH**, *ii.*, 405; Indians, 406.  
**MIDDLEBROOK, N. J.**, *iii.*, 550.  
**MIDDLEBURGH**. (See Newtown.)  
**MIDDLE PLANTATION**, Va., *ii.*, 306; *iii.*, 70.  
**MIDDLETON, ARTHUR**, of S. C., *iii.*, 104.  
**MIDWOUT (FLATBUSH)**, L. I., *ii.*, 145.  
**MIFFLIN, FORT**, *iii.*, 532; reduced, 564.  
**MIFFLIN, GEN.**, *iii.*, 495, 593.  
**MIFFLIN, GOV.**, in Whiskey Insurrection, *iv.*, 121.  
**MIFFLIN, WARNER**, petitions against slavery, *iv.*, 109.  
**MILBORNE**, marches to Albany, *iii.*, 17; tried, 22; executed, 24; reburied, 32.  
**MILES, COL.**, *iii.*, 501.  
**MILES, COL.**, surrenders Harper's Ferry, *iv.*, 500.  
**MILES, GEN.**, at Bull Run, 451.  
**MILFORD, Conn.**, *ii.*, 81; emigrants, 323.  
**MILITIA**, Washington's opinion of, *iii.*, 522.  
**MILTIAMEN**, six executed, *iv.*, 236.  
**MILLER, CAPT.**, in battle of Bladensburg, *iv.*, 219.  
**MILLER, JAMES**, at Maguaga, *iv.*, 183; at Lundy's Lane, 213.  
**MILLER, THOMAS**, of N. C., *ii.*, 284, 285 *et seq.*  
**MILLS, COL.**, killed, *iv.*, 197.  
**MILLSTONE CREEK**, *iii.*, 546.  
**MILNER, JAMES**, a Renter, *ii.*, 175.  
**MILROT, GEN. ROBERT H.**, at Winchester, *iv.*, 551.  
**MILTON, JOHN**, *ii.*, 210.  
**MIMMS, FORT**, massacre at, *iv.*, 208.  
**MINAS, BASIN OF**, *iii.*, 272.  
**NINE RUN**, affair at, *iv.*, 560.  
**"MINERVA,"** the privateer, *iv.*, 68.  
**MINNESOTA, COL.**, *iii.*, 493; killed, 508.  
**MINING** in the Stone Age, *i.*, 29.  
**MINGO INDIANS**, *ii.*, 498.  
**MINGON, GEN.**, at Buena Vista, *iv.*, 374.  
**MINOT HOUSE**, Boston, *ii.*, 55, note 3.  
**MINQUA INDIANS**, *ii.*, 150.  
**MINUIT, PETER**, Governor at Manhattan, *i.*, 387; recalled, 435; in Swedish service, 436; death, 469.  
**MIRACLES (Negro Plot)**, *iii.*, 342.  
**MIRANDA**, his schemes, *iv.*, 140.  
**MIRBACH, GENERAL**, *iii.*, 463.  
**MIRPOIX**, quoted, *iii.*, 232.  
**MIRO**, his plot, *iv.*, 137, 138.  
**MIROKLO, DIRGO**, in Florida, *i.*, 148.  
**MISSIONARY RIDGE**, *iv.*, 555.  
**MISSISSIPPI RIVER**, supposed discovery by Garay, *i.*, 149; discovered by De Soto, 164; first known, *ii.*, 501; Marquette, 503; La Salle, 513; St. Louis, 525; proposed route to, *iii.*, 247; control of, 256; western boundary of the U. S., 611; commercial importance, *iv.*, 137.  
**"MISSISSIPPI SCHEMERS,"** *THE*, *ii.*, 532 *et seq.*; *iii.*, 130.  
**MISSOURI**, first visited, *ii.*, 509; applies for admission to the Union, *iv.*, 262; bill to admit, 265; the compromise, 268 *et seq.*; admitted, 272; outbreak of civil war in, 454; the struggle renewed in, 541.  
**MISSOURI COMPROMISE**, *iv.*, 268 *et seq.*; repealed, 407.  
**MISSOURI INDIANS**, *ii.*, 501.  
**MISSOURI RIVER**, names of, *ii.*, 505, 525.  
**MITCHELL, ORMSBY M.**, his expedition, *iv.*, 525.  
**MITCHELSON, MARGARET**, *ii.*, 172, note.  
**MITCHIGAMCA**, at Marquette, *ii.*, 508.  
**MIXAN**, a sachem, *ii.*, 91, 141.  
**MOBILE**, taken by Galvez, *iv.*, 7; taken by Wilkinson, 202; attacked by British, 233; Farragut's victory on the bay, 539.  
**MOBILE BAY**, Iberville's post in, *ii.*, 523.  
**MOBILE RIVER**, settlement on, *ii.*, 523.  
**MOBS**, pro-slavery, *iv.*, 329 *et seq.*  
**MOGO, OR MUOG**, a sachem, *ii.*, 441.  
**MOHAWK INDIANS**, *ii.*, 16, 331 *et seq.*, 435; *iii.*, 26.  
**MOHAWK RIVER**, raid on the, *iii.*, 29.  
**MOHICANS**, *i.*, 440; *ii.*, 9, 92 *et seq.*, 412.  
**MOLINO DEL REY**, battle of, *iv.*, 330.  
**MONAUGUIV**, a Connecticut sachem, *ii.*, 28.  
**MONCKTON, LIEUT.-COL.**, in Acadia, *ii.*, 276; Brigadier-general, 304; at N. Y., 493; killed, 505.  
**MONEY** in Europe for the American cause, *iii.*, 422.  
**MONSIEUR** migration to America, *i.*, 38.  
**MONTECALM, ISLAND OF**, *i.*, 315; visited by Dermer, 331; purchased by Englishmen, 335.  
**"MONTECALM" AND "MORRISAC,"** battle of, *iv.*, 464.  
**MONK, GEORGE, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE**, *ii.*, 223; a patroness of Carolina, 269, 281.  
**MONK'S CORNER**, skirmish at, *iv.*, 13.  
**MONMOUTH COURT-HOUSE**, *iii.*, 202 *et seq.*  
**MONROE, GENERAL**, at Fort William Henry, *iii.*, 292.  
**MONROE, JAMES**, at Trenton, *iv.*, 29; sent to France, 146; guards slaveholders' interests, 241; elected President, 246; the dispute between him and Jackson, 257; encounter with Crawford, 278, note; his "Doctrine," 279, 285.  
**MONROE, Mich.** (See Frenchtown.)  
**MONTAGO, LADY MARY WORTLEY**, *iii.*, 128.  
**MONTAUX POINT**, *ii.*, 35; *iii.*, 115.  
**MONTCALEM, LOUIS JOSEPH MARQUIS DE**, in Canada, *iii.*, 239; at Oswego, 230; besieges Fort William Henry, 238, 294; at Ticonderoga, 298; defeats Abercrombie, 299; at Quebec, 304 *et seq.*  
**MONTECALM**, of St. Augustine, *ii.*, 562.  
**MONTECALM CAPTURED**, *iv.*, 371.  
**MONTECALM, COUNT OF**, of Mexico, *ii.*, 588.  
**MONTGOMERIE, JOHN**, of N. Y., *iii.*, 50.  
**MONTGOMERY, ALA.**, *iv.*, 440.  
**MONTGOMERY, PENN.**, *iii.*, 600.  
**MONTGOMERY**, pioneer, *iii.*, 610.  
**MONTGOMERY, FORT**, captured, *iii.*, 583.  
**MONTGOMERY, MAJOR**, killed, *iv.*, 69.  
**MONTGOMERY, MR.**, *iv.*, 423.  
**MONTGOMERY, RICHARD**, *iii.*, 407; expedition against Canada, 439 *et seq.*; his death, 446.  
**MONTGOMERY, SIR ROBERT**, *iii.*, 140.  
**MONTICELLO**, *iv.*, 55, note.  
**MONTIANO, DON MANUEL DE**, of Florida, *iii.*, 158.  
**MONTMORENCI, FALLS OF**, *ii.*, 305.  
**MONTECALM, ISLAND OF**, *ii.*, 311; attacked by Allen, 440; captured by Montgomery, 441.  
**MONTRESSOR, CAPT. JOHN**, *iii.*, 493.  
**MONTRESSOR, COLONEL**, *iii.*, 441, 443.  
**MOONAM**. (See Alexander.)  
**MOODY, LADY**, her home attacked, *ii.*, 232.  
**MOODY, REV. MR.**, at Portsmouth, *ii.*, 423, 430.  
**MOODY, PARSON**, at Louisville, *iii.*, 211, 215.  
**MOOR, ROBERT**, *iii.*, 143, note.  
**MOORE, GOVERNOR**, of S. C., *iii.*, 81.  
**MOORE, SIR HENRY**, N. Y., *iii.*, 363.

- MOORE, JAMES, of Carolina, *ii.*, 569.  
 MOORE, COL. JAMES, of N. C., *iii.*, 93; in S. C., 101.  
 MOORE, GEN. JAMES, *iii.*, 466, 466.  
 MOORE, DR. JOHN, quoted, *iii.*, 4.  
 MOORE, JOHN W., *iv.*, 527.  
 MOORE, MRS., *iii.*, 610.  
 MOORE, COL. SAMUEL, of N. H., *iii.*, 210.  
 MOORE, WILLIAM, *iii.*, 36, 37.  
 MOORE'S CREEK BRIDGE, *iii.*, 465.  
 MOORSON, cited, *iii.*, 660, note.  
 MOOSA, Spanish post, *ii.*, 561, 562.  
 MOOSHAUSICK. (See Providence.)  
 MOOSHAUSICK RIVER, *ii.*, 39.  
 MORALES, intendant at Orleans, *iv.*, 140, 146.  
 MORANET, nephew of La Salle, *ii.*, 530.  
 MORAVIAN TOWN, *iv.*, 200.  
 MORE, DR., on witchcraft, *ii.*, 452.  
 MORETON, JOSEPH, of S. C., *ii.*, 365 *et seq.*  
 MORETON'S POINT, *iii.*, 400.  
 MORGAN, COL. DANIEL, *iii.*, 267; at Boston, 415; at Quebec, 447; at Edge Hill, 564, 575; his rifle corps, 694; at Valley Forge, 693; in campaign under Greene, 40 *et seq.*; his letter to Greene, 46.  
 MORGAN, GEN. G. W., at Cumberland Gap, *iv.*, 633.  
 MORGAN, Rebel General, *iv.*, 633.  
 MORGAN, WILLIAM, murdered, *iv.*, 303.  
 MORMONS, THE, *iv.*, 427, 428.  
 MOROCCO, treaty with, *iv.*, 154.  
 MORRIS, CAPTAIN, at Charleston, *iii.*, 469.  
 MORRIS, COLONEL, *iv.*, 532.  
 MORRIS, GOUVERNEUR, *iii.*, 458; *iv.*, 327.  
 MORRIS, ISAAC, *iii.*, 180.  
 MORRIS, LEWIS, a popular leader, *iii.*, 40; of N. J., 248.  
 MORRIS, MAJOR, *iii.*, 584, note.  
 MORRIS, RICHARD, *iii.*, 40.  
 MORRIS, ROBERT, raises money, *iii.*, 531; Washington writes to, 67.  
 MORRIS, COL. ROGER, *iii.*, 506.  
 MORRISANIA, MANOR of, *iii.*, 40.  
 MORRISTOWN, N. J., *iii.*, 543 *et seq.*; sufferings of American troops at, 11.  
 MORRISON, F., of Va., *ii.*, 226; absence, 227, 316.  
 MORSE, SAMUEL F. B., patents telegraph, *iv.*, 315.  
 MORTIER HOUSE, THE, *iii.*, 495.  
 MORTON, OLIVER P., *iv.*, 579.  
 MORTON, THOMAS, at Mt. Wollaston, *i.*, 423; Merry Mount festivities, 424; arrested, 423; death, 427.  
 MOSCOSO DE ALVARADO, LOIS, *i.*, 157.  
 MOSLEY, CAPTAIN, at Bloody Brook, *ii.*, 411, 412  
 MOSES CREEK, *iii.*, 576.  
 MOTT, CAPT. EDWARD, *iii.*, 433 *et seq.*  
 MOTT'S FORT, siege of, *iv.*, 69  
 MOULDER, CAPTAIN, *iii.*, 536.  
 MOULTRIE, COL. WILLIAM, *iii.*, 466, 468 *et seq.*  
 MOULTRIE, FORT, *iii.*, 469.  
 MOUND BUILDERS, *i.*, 20, 21, 30.  
 MOUNDS in Mississippi Valley, *i.*, 20 *et seq.*  
 MOUNT AIRY, *iii.*, 559.  
 MOUNT DESERT ISLAND, named by Champlain, *i.*, 323; French settlers at, 324; Argall at, 326.  
 MOUNT HOLLY, N. J., skirmish at, *iii.*, 526.  
 MOUNT HOPE, *ii.*, 406, 417.  
 MOUNT VERNON, why named, *iii.*, 76.  
 MOUSSART, New Netherland patron, *i.*, 438.  
 MOWATT, CAPTAIN, at Cape Ann, *iii.*, 416.  
 MUD, campaign in the, *iv.*, 510.  
 MUELENBERG, GENERAL, *iii.*, 544.  
 MULLIGAN, JAMES, at Lexington, *iv.*, 457.  
 MURFRE, MAJOR, at Stony Point, *iii.*, 615.  
 MURFRESBOROUGH, Bragg at, *iv.*, 534; battle of, 536.  
 MURPHY, COLONEL, at Holly Springs, *iv.*, 539.  
 MURPHY, HENRY C., on Verrazano, *i.*, 179, note.  
 MURRAY, lawyer, *iii.*, 230, note.  
 MURRAY, CAPTAIN, in Acadia, *iii.*, 277.  
 MURRAY, CAPTAIN, in the Mediterranean, *iv.*, 156.  
 MURRAY, GEN., *iii.*, 304; captures Montreal, 311; defeated on Plains of Abraham, 311.  
 MURRAY, JOHN, *iii.*, 227.  
 MURRAY, MRS., detains Howe, *iii.*, 606.  
 MUSCOGEE INDIANS, in Florida, *ii.*, 564.  
 MUSCOVY COMPANY of England, *i.*, 345.  
 MUSGRAVE, COL., at N. Y., *iii.*, 493; at Germantown, 559 *et seq.*  
 MUSGRAVE, PHILIP, *iii.*, 137.  
 MUSGROVE, JOHN, JR., *iii.*, 166.  
 MUSGROVE, MARY, *iii.*, 146; claim to Georgia, 166.  
 MUTINY OF THE PENNSYLVANIA LINE, *iv.*, 50.  
 MUTINY ACT, THE, *iii.*, 361, 363.  
 RIVER, RICHARD, a Ranter, *ii.*, 176.  
 NYGGENBORG (Elisingborg), *ii.*, 163.  
 NYSTIC RIVER, Conn., *ii.*, 12.  
 NAHANADA, an Indian of Maine, *i.*, 317; welcomes the English, 318.  
 NAHANT BAY, named Fye Bay by Block, *i.*, 359.  
 NANFAN, of N. Y., *iii.*, 37.  
 NANSEMOND, in Virginia, *ii.*, 294.  
 NANSEMOND RIVER, Va., *ii.*, 270.  
 NANTASKET, settlers at, *i.*, 419.  
 NANTUCKET, Northmen visit, *i.*, 40; named Vinland by the Dutch, 360; in Duke of York's grant; *ii.*, 260; settlement of, *iii.*, 2, 10.  
 NANUNTENOC, chief, *ii.*, 404, 416.  
 NAPOLEON I., influence in American affairs, *iv.*, 142.  
 NAPOLEON III., attempts to interfere in civil war, *iv.*, 512.  
 NARRAGANSETT BAY, Northmen in, *i.*, 41; Verrazano, 178; Block, 359; Dutch trade, 366; *ii.*, 11.  
 NARRAGANSETT INDIANS, *i.*, 405; *ii.*, 8 *et seq.*, 90 *et seq.*; *iii.*, 114.  
 NARRAGANSETT PATENT, *ii.*, 100 *et seq.*; *iii.*, 116.  
 NARRAGANSETT RIVER, *iii.*, 113.  
 NARSSO, BARTOLOME, Inscription Rock, *ii.*, 585.  
 NARVAES, PAMPHILO DE, in Florida, *i.*, 151.  
 NARSEY, battle of, *ii.*, 206.  
 NASH, GENERAL, at Germantown, *iii.*, 559.  
 NASHVILLE, Tenn., its importance, *iv.*, 518; taken by Buell, 519; battle of, 534.  
 NATCHEZ, Miss., fossils found at, *i.*, 15; trading-post, *ii.*, 533; captured, *iv.*, 7.  
 NATCHES INDIANS, *ii.*, 514, 515, 540 *et seq.*  
 NATORICOCHES, *ii.*, 646, 639, 601.  
 NATIONAL ROAD, *iv.*, 274.  
 NAUMKEAG, now Salem, settled, *i.*, 421; *ii.*, 436, note.  
 NAVAL ACTIONS, *iii.*, 618-623.  
 NAVAL EXPEDITION, a French against the provinces, *iii.*, 216.  
 NAVAL STORES, exportation of, *iii.*, 246.  
 NAVARRO, anticipates war, *iv.*, 139.  
 NAVESINK INDIANS, *ii.*, 493.  
 NAVIDAD, Cabrillo sails from, *ii.*, 569.  
 NAVIGATION ACT, *ii.*, 201; in Va., 227, 228, *iii.*, 332.  
 NAVY, beginning of the, *iii.*, 414, 417; policy concerning, *iv.*, 156; decay of, 175; at opening of war with England, 191; additions ordered, 205.  
 NAVY ISLAND, affair at, *iv.*, 355.  
 NAWSET ISLAND, near Cape Cod, *i.*, 41, 314.  
 NAYLOR, JAMES, the Ranter, *ii.*, 175.  
 NEAL, CAPTAIN, killed, *iii.*, 535.  
 NEAL, JAMES, Baltimore's attorney, *ii.*, 258.  
 NEALE, COL., reinforces Sumpter, *iv.*, 32.  
 NEALE, THOMAS, postal service, *iii.*, 64.  
 NEANDERTHAL SKULL, THE, *i.*, 33.  
 NEBRASKA BULL, introduced, *iv.*, 405; passed, 406.  
 NECESSITY, FORT, *iii.*, 260.  
 NECHES INDIANS and mission, *ii.*, 601.  
 NECK, FORT, *iii.*, 116.  
 NEGOTIANCE, *ii.*, 206.  
 NEEDHAM, CAPTAIN, in N. Y., *ii.*, 320.  
 NEEDHAM, SUMNER H., *iv.*, 447, note.  
 NEOLEY, GEN. JAMES S., at Nashville, *iv.*, 532.  
 NEGRO FORT, *iv.*, 248.  
 NEGRO PLOT, THE, *iii.*, 224 *et seq.*  
 NEGRO REGIMENT, A, *iii.*, 600.  
 NEGRO TROOPS, use of, *iv.*, 543.  
 NEGROES, enlistment of, *iv.*, 467.  
 NELSON, GOV., at Yorktown, *iv.*, 72.  
 NEMACOLIN, an Indian, *iii.*, 268, 265.  
 NESHAMINT CREEK, *iii.*, 551.  
 NETHERLANDS, THE, *i.*, 340, 341.  
 NEUTRAL ISLAND, settled by the French, *i.*, 314.  
 NEVILLE, GEN. JOHN, *iv.*, 119.  
 NEW ALBION COMPANY, THE, *ii.*, 209.  
 NEW ALBION, PORT OF, Cal., *ii.*, 571 *et seq.*  
 NEW AMSTEL, *ii.*, 161 *et seq.*, 249 *et seq.*, 266.  
 NEW AMSTERDAM (see also N. Y.), Stuyvesant at, *ii.*, 115 *et seq.*; Board of Nine Men, 123; attack by Indians, 230; surrendered, 262 *et seq.*; named New York, 266.  
 NEWARK, N. J., founded, *ii.*, 323; army at, *iii.*, 521; British raid on, *iv.*, 12.  
 NEWARK, Canada, burned, *iv.*, 202.

- New Bedford burned, *iii.*, 607.  
 Newbern, battle of, *iv.*, 462.  
 New Bern, N. C., how named, *iii.*, 92.  
 New Brunswick, N. J., *iii.*, 522.  
 Newburgh, condition of the army at, *iv.*, 83; the addresses, 96.  
 Newburyport, *iv.*, 245.  
 Newcastle, Del., *ii.*, 163, 162, 267.  
 New Dorp, Staten Island, *ii.*, 245.  
 New England, landing of Northmen in, *i.*, 40; called North Virginia, 215; named by Prince Charles, 328; *iii.*, 2, 11.  
 New England Co. and Cape Fear, *ii.*, 272 *et seq.*  
 New England, UNITED COLONIES OF. (See United Colonies, etc.)  
 Newfoundland, visited by the Northmen, *i.*, 40; by Cartier, 181; Baltimore's colony, 486.  
 New France, *iii.*, 311.  
 New Gottenburg, Swedish post, *i.*, 471.  
 New Harlem. (See Harlem.)  
 New Hampshire, tribes in, *i.*, 311; settlement of, 333; named, 330; *ii.*, 419 *et seq.*; included in Mass., 421; laws, 424, 426; townships, *iii.*, 129; Shute and Vaughan, 198; separate province, 190; declares independence, 480; adopts a constitution, 487; its peculiarities, 489.  
 New Haven, *ii.*, 28, 30; joins confederation, 49; claimed by Stayvesant, 125; colonists from, 154; under Conn., 255; rfid upon, *iii.*, 615; blacks denied education in, 324.  
 Newhawanock. (See Berwick.)  
 New Jersey, granted, and named, *ii.*, 321; *iii.*, 4, 5, 9; added to N. E., 11; parties in, 40; under Cornbury, 41; separated from N. Y., 247; declares for independence, 482; adopts Constitution, 487; its peculiarities, 488; the campaign of 1776-7 in, 520 *et seq.*; campaign of 1778, 602 *et seq.*  
 New Jersey Troops, insubordination of, *iv.*, 3.  
 New London, Connecticut, *ii.*, 4, *iii.*, 623; Arnold's expedition, 68; burned, 69; decadence of, 245.  
 New Lots, L. I., *iii.*, 500.  
 Newman, Robert, of New Haven, *ii.*, 30, note.  
 New Market, N. J., *iii.*, 561.  
 Newmarket, N. H., atrocities at, *iii.*, 198.  
 New Mexico, *ii.*, 580; silver mines of, 597; occupied by U. S. forces, 372.  
 Newnansville, fight near, *iv.*, 353.  
 New Netherland. (See New York.)  
 New Netherland Company, chartered, *i.*, 361, 368.  
 New Orange, *ii.*, 349 *et seq.*  
 New Orleans, fossils found in, *i.*, 15; *ii.*, 532, 539; ceded to Spain, *iii.*, 312; preparations to attack, *iv.*, 140; battle of, 234 *et seq.*; captured by Farragut, 526 *et seq.*; Butler's governorship, 529.  
 "Newport," THE, an English frigate, *ii.*, 449.  
 Newport, R. I., round tower at, *i.*, 59; settled, *ii.*, 46; causes of prosperity in 17th century, *iii.*, 111; threatened, 417; decadence of, *iv.*, 245.  
 Newport, Christopher, in Virginia, *i.*, 269 *et seq.*, 285 *et seq.*, 292.  
 Newport News, camp at, *iv.*, 450.  
 "News Letter," THE BOSTON, *iii.*, 163.  
 New Somersetshire, Maine, *i.*, 386; *ii.*, 374.  
 Newspaper, first in Va., *iii.*, 77; first in Boston, 186.  
 Newton, Mass., emigration from, *ii.*, 25.  
 Newton, Captain, *ii.*, 118.  
 Newtown (Elmira), battle of, *iv.*, 4.  
 Newtown, Long Island, *ii.*, 35, 145, 257; *iii.*, 504.  
 New Utrecht, Long Island, *ii.*, 245.  
 New Windsor, N. Y., *iii.*, 615.  
 New York (State), granted to the Duke of York, *ii.*, 260; government of, 320; boundary of, 324 *et seq.*; *iii.*, 1 *et seq.*; granted an Assembly, 7; "Charter of Liberties and Privileges," 8; growth, 10; added to N. E., 11; revolution in, 12, 13; Protestant movement in, 15; Leisler, 22; first Assembly, 23; bills of credit, 48; increase between 1691 and 1741, 242; on taxation, 337; adopts constitution, 487; on independence, 482.  
 New York (city), taken by the English, *ii.*, 266; government of, 329; description of, 338 *et seq.*; recapture, 348; restored to England, 534; progress of, *iii.*, 2; William and Mary proclaimed in, 15; fortifications, 20; in 1704, 248 *et seq.*; Gago's intention to occupy, 455, note; prepares for war, 456; fortified, 461 *et seq.*, 490; occupied by the British, 510; fire in, 510; its capture attempted, *iv.*, 65; evacuated by British, 89; draft riots, 559.  
 Neyon, M., *iii.*, 321.  
 Niagara, fort at, *iii.*, 255; Shirley's expedition, 282 *et seq.*; captured by Johnson, 301; massacre at, *iv.*, 202; battle of, 212.  
 Niagara Falls, village. (See Manchester.)  
 Niagara Falls, visited by La Salle, *ii.*, 510.  
 Nica, FRIAR MARCO, *i.*, 192; in California, *ii.*, 567.  
 Nichols, a New York lawyer, *iii.*, 280, note.  
 Nichols, Colonel, *iii.*, 581; in Florida, *iv.*, 248.  
 Nicholson, Francis, of N. Y., *iii.*, 11, 12, 13; appointed Lieut.-gov., 27; Port Royal expedition, 45; Lieut.-gov., of Va., 59; Gov. of Md., 61; of Va., 66; controversy on Indians, 69; Miss Burwell, 70; Gov. of S. C., 103.  
 Nicola, Lewis, his letter to Washington, *iv.*, 85.  
 Nicolle, Jean, in Wisconsin, *ii.*, 600.  
 Nicolls, Captain Matthias, N. Y., *ii.*, 320.  
 Nicolls, Richard, of N. Y., *ii.*, 260 *et seq.*; demands surrender, 262, 266; government, 227 *et seq.*; departure, 337.  
 Nicrot, Lord, tobacco named for, *i.*, 260, note.  
 Nika, with La Salle, *ii.*, 520.  
 Nine Men, Board of, *ii.*, 122, 123, 130 *et seq.*  
 Ninety-six, fight at, *iii.*, 613; siege of, 60.  
 Ningret, *ii.*, 15, 141, 146.  
 Nipmuck (or Nipmuc) Indians, *ii.*, 406, 407.  
 Nixon, John, rende Declaration, *iii.*, 487, 495.  
 Nixon's Brigade, *iii.*, 575.  
 Nogales, Duke DE, *ii.*, 529.  
 Nogales, *iv.*, 130.  
 Nolan, Philip, on conquest of Mexico, *iv.*, 141, note; death, 150, 301.  
 No Man's Land, island of, *i.*, 265; N. Y., *iii.*, 10.  
 Non-Importation Agreements, *iii.*, 343.  
 Nook's Hill, *iii.*, 426, 427.  
 Norfolk, Duke OF, proposed settlement of in Virginia, *i.*, 437, note.  
 Norridgewock, mission at, *iii.*, 123; attacked, 124; destruction of, 134.  
 Norris, Isaac, quoted, *iii.*, 185.  
 North, Chief Justice, draws up the charter of Pennsylvania, *ii.*, 457.  
 North, Lord, *iii.*, 365; East India Co., 367; proposals for peace, 600; ministry dissolved, *iv.*, 76.  
 Northampton, *ii.*, 415; revivalism in, *iii.*, 205.  
 North Anna, affair on the, *iv.*, 576.  
 North Bend, *iv.*, 112.  
 Northcastle Heights, *iii.*, 515.  
 North Castle, Rochambeau's troops reach, *iv.*, 65.  
 North Carolina, Raleigh's colony in, *i.*, 241; elects Governor, *iii.*, 87; Hyde and Cary, 88-91; Indian war in, 91, 93; declares for independence, 477; adopts a constitution, 487.  
 Northeast Passage, search for by Willoughby, *i.*, 228; Barents, 344; Hudson, 345.  
 Northern Confederacy, a, *iv.*, 227.  
 Northern Neck, of Va., *iii.*, 57, note.  
 Northfield, Mass., attack on, *ii.*, 411.  
 North Hempstead, Long Island, *ii.*, 34.  
 North Kingston, R. I., fort at, *ii.*, 417.  
 Northmen, at Iceland, *i.*, 36; Greenland, 37; voyages West, 41, 42, 45, 47; fights with Skrælings, 44, 52; relics sought for, 59.  
 North Point, battle of, *iv.*, 222.  
 Northwest Passage, search for by Cabot, *i.*, 137; Frobisher, 230; Davis, 231.  
 Northwest Territory, organization of, *iv.*, 100; proposed names of States in, 109, note; settlement of, 168.  
 Norton, Humphrey, at New Haven, *ii.*, 189.  
 Norton, Rev. John, opposes Friends, *ii.*, 189; preaches, 192; in England, 197; death of, 198.  
 Norumbega, name of Maine, *i.*, 310.  
 Norwalk, Conn., destroyed, *iii.*, 615.  
 Norwood, Col., *ii.*, 207 *et seq.*  
 Notelman, Conrad, *i.*, 435.  
 Notely, Thomas, of Md., *iii.*, 61.  
 Nott, Edward, *iii.*, 71.  
 Nourse, Rebecca, of Salem, *ii.*, 457.  
 Nova Scotia, shell heaps in, *i.*, 14; named Markland, 40; De Monts at, 313; granted to Alexander, 332; *ii.*, 331, 335; ceded to England, *iii.*, 46, 126, 311; emigration to, 270, 271; Cornwallis's opinion of, 272.

- NOYE, PETER DE LA, III., 15, 30.  
 NOYES, REV. MR., II., 462.  
 NOYES, MRS., III., 388.  
 NULLIFICATION, first appearance of the word, IV., 130; in South Carolina, 306; position of various States on, 309.  
 NUÑEZ, VASCO. (See Balboa.)  
 NUTTEN ISLAND, N. Y., Indians at, II., 280.  
 NUTTLE, ANTHONY, II., 431, 432.
- O'BRIEN, JEREMIAH**, made marine captain, by Massachusetts, III., 414.  
 "OBSERVER," THE, suppressed, IV., 331.  
 OCMULGEE INDIANS, in Florida, II., 564.  
 O'CONNOR, CAPTAIN, his coat-skirts, III., 373.  
 OCHOCOKE ISLAND, North Carolina, I., 242.  
 ODIORNE'S POINT, N. H., II., 421.  
 OGDEN, COLONEL, at Springfield, IV., 15; sent to Congress with a memorial, IV., 86.  
 OGHKAWAGA destroyed, III., 609.  
 OGLETHORPE, JAMES EDWARD, II., 560, 561 *et seq.*; III., 143; sails for Georgia, 144; at Savannah, 145; the Salzburgers, 150; slavery and rum-selling, 163, 154; his jurisdiction over S. C., 156; rank and service, 156, note; journey to Coweta, 157; war with the Spaniards, 159 *et seq.*; return to England, 165; his last years, 165; letter from, 240.  
 OGLETHORPE, SIR THEOPHILUS, III., 143.  
 O'HARA, GEN., at Yorktown, IV., 74.  
 OHIO, known as West Augusta, III., 610.  
 OHIO COMPANY, THE, III., 257, 259.  
 OHIO LIFE AND TRUST COMPANY, failure of, IV., 426.  
 OHIO, organized as a Territory, IV., 95.  
 OHIO RIVER, named by Marquette, II., 507, note; expedition to, III., 255.  
 OHIO (State of), first visited, II., 501.  
 OIL CREEK, IV., 6.  
 OJEDA, ALONZO DE, voyage of to Paria, I., 121, 142.  
 OLDHAM, JOHN, settles on Saco River, I., 335; at Plymouth, 413; trial, 414, 415; at Nantasket, 419; murdered, 557; II., 1.  
 OLD NORTH CHURCH, Boston, signal lanterns in, III., 384, note; burned for firewood, 429.  
 OLD SOUTH CHURCH, Boston, III., 370 *et seq.*; used as a riding-school, 429.  
 OLIVER, of Massachusetts, advice of, III., 368.  
 OLIVER, MR., stamp distributor, III., 343.  
 OLNEY, THOMAS, II., 40, note; 113, note.  
 OLOTOCARA, chief in Florida, I., 216.  
 OÑATE, JUAN DE, in New Mexico, II., 583.  
 ONIDA INDIANS, II., 332, 335.  
 "ONIDA," THE, at New Orleans, IV., 528.  
 ONIS, negotiates a treaty, IV., 253.  
 ONNONTHIO, or ANONTHICA, Indian name for French King, II., 502, and note.  
 ONONDAGA, Salt Springs of, II., 234.  
 OOST-DORP. (See Westchester.)  
 OPAS INDIANS, II., 594.  
 OPECHANCANOUGH, chief in Va., I., 290; hostility to the English, 479; II., 204, 205.  
 OPOTES INDIANS, II., 587.  
 ORANGE, N. J., in Newark purchase, II., 322, note.  
 ORANGEBURG, capture of, IV., 60.  
 ORD, LIEUT. E. O. C., sent to California, IV., 373.  
 ORDER IN COUNCIL, IV., 123, 174.  
 ORSON, visited by Drake, II., 553, 571; dispute over the territory, IV., 306.  
 ORGAN MOUNTAINS, II., 579.  
 O'RIELLY, HENRY, cited, IV., 303, note.  
 ORINOCO RIVER, discovered, I., 118.  
 ORISKANY, battle of, III., 578.  
 ORKNEY, EARL OF, III., 71.  
 ORLEANS, DUKE OF, II., 526; aids John Law, 529; grants American monopoly, 531.  
 ORME, Braddock's aid, III., 270.  
 ORNE, III., 386.  
 ORTIZ, JUAN, story of, I., 158.  
 OSAGE INDIANS, II., 601.  
 OSBOEN, SIR DANVERS, of N. Y., III., 253.  
 OSCEOLA, at the council, IV., 351; died, 353.  
 OSSABAW ISLAND, III., 167.  
 OSSIPPE POND, stockade at, III., 195.  
 OSWALD, LIEUT.-COL., III., 547, 548.  
 OSWALD, RICHARD, sent to Paris, IV., 76.  
 OSWEGO, fort at, III., 18; French move against, 283; taken, 290.
- OTIS, HARRISON GRAY, a Southerner's letter to, IV., 326; satirized, 239.  
 OTIS, JAMES, letter to Mauduit, III., 335, 336; his pamphlet, 336.  
 OTIS, JAMES, JR., opposes the writs of assistance, III., 332; John Adams on, 332.  
 OTIS, JOSEPH, III., 478.  
 OTSANDERKET, LAKE, III., 255.  
 OTSEGO LAKE, Clinton dams up, IV., 3.  
 OTTAWA INDIANS, II., 510.  
 OUBOUSHIGOU. (See Ohio River.)  
 OUBATON, FORT, III., 256; captured, 322.  
 OUTRAGES by the British forces in New Jersey, III., 520, 526, note.  
 OWEN, GUTTON, a Welsh bard, I., 67.  
 OWEN, GWYNNE, prince, I., 68.  
 OXENSTERN, CRANCELOR, of Sweden, I., 466.  
 OYSTER BAY, II., 35, 38; [Folstonb], 257.  
 OYSTER POINT [Charleston, S. C.], II., 355.  
 OYSTER RIVER, N. H., II., 447.
- PABLO QUIHUE**, conspiracy of, against the Spaniards, II., 592.  
 PACIFIC OCEAN, discovered, I., 144.  
 PAINE, THOMAS, his *Common Sense*, III., 471, 557; on Valley Forge, 593, note.  
 PAKANA INDIANS, II., 504.  
 PAKENHAM, SIR E., at New Orleans, IV., 234 *et seq.*  
 PAKENHAM, MR., minister at Washington, IV., 357.  
 PALMER, COL., at St. Augustine, II., 532.  
 PALMER, GEN., IV., 532.  
 PALMER, LIEUT., III., 570.  
 PALMER'S ISLAND, Chesapeake Bay, II., 214.  
 PALO ALTO, battle of, IV., 370.  
 PALOS, Columbus sails from, I., 110.  
 PANAMA, congress at, IV., 233.  
 PANIC OF 1837, IV., 312.  
 PANOCO, Spanish colony of, I., 155.  
 PAOLI, Wayne surprised at, III., 557.  
 PAPAJO INDIANS, II., 587, 596.  
 PAPER MONEY, III., 131; in Penn., 187; in Mass., 217. (See also Bills of Credit.)  
 PAPPEGOTA, JOHN, on the Delaware, II., 155.  
 PARADISE POINT, in Delaware, I., 467.  
 PARENT'S CREEK, III., 317, 319.  
 PABIA, GULF OF, Columbus at, I., 118.  
 PARIS, THE TREATY OF, III., 318.  
 PARKE, JOHN G., in Roanoke Expedition, IV., 462.  
 PARKER, REV. JAMES, at Portsmouth, II., 422.  
 PARKER, JOHN, at Lexington, III., 386.  
 PARKER, ADMIRAL PETER, in N. C., III., 464, 466; killed, IV., 222.  
 PARKS, WILLIAM, press in Va., III., 77.  
 PARLIAMENT passes Navigation Act, II., 201.  
 PARRIS, COLONEL, III., 101; another, 577.  
 PARRIS, REV. SAMUEL, at Salem, II., 454, 456.  
 PARRIS, ELIZABETH, II., 457; bewitched, 458.  
 PARRY, LIEUT.-COL., killed, III., 500.  
 PARSONS, at Concord, III., 390.  
 PARSONS, GENERAL, III., 432, 495; IV., 456.  
 PARTIES, political, rise of, IV., 143.  
 PARTISAN WARFARE at the South, III., 618; in the Carolina, IV., 32 *et seq.*  
 PARTRIDGE, CAPTAIN, punishes witch-finder, II., 463.  
 PARTRIDGE, WILLIAM, of N. H., II., 432 *et seq.*  
 PASOAGUOLA, La., II., 538, note.  
 PASPAHEY, Indian king of, I., 291.  
 PASQUALIGO, LORENZO, I., 134, 136, 141, note.  
 PASQUOTANK, insurrection in, II., 236.  
 PASQUOTANK RIVER, settlements on, II., 280.  
 PASSACONAWAY, II., 436.  
 PASTORIUS, FRANZ, in Pennsylvania, II., 483.  
 PATROONS, in New Netherland, I., 430.  
 PATTERSON, proposes the Jersey plan, IV., 101.  
 PATTERSON, pioneer, III., 610.  
 PATTERSON, COL., III., 496; at Trenton, 528.  
 PATTERSON, GEN., III., 673, note.  
 PATTERSON, ROBT., IV., 451.  
 PATUKENT RIVER, II., 214.  
 PATUKET, Indian name of Plymouth, I., 401.  
 PAUGUS, Indian, III., 196, note.  
 PAULDING, COMMODORE, IV., 423.  
 PAULDING, JOHN, captor of André, IV., 24.  
 PAULLY, ENSIGN, at Sandusky, III., 321.  
 PAULUS HOOK, III., 490; surprised, 617.  
 PAUW, MICHAEL, patron, I., 432 *et seq.*

- PAVONIA, in New Netherland, 1, 482; bought by the West India Co., 442; 11., 122; destroyed, 281.  
 PAWATAH, a chief in Virginia, 1, 272.  
 PAWATUCK RIVER, 11., 12; boundary of R. I., 111., 118.  
 PAWTOCKET, R. I., growth of, 1v., 245; manufactures begun in, 315.  
 PAWTUCKET, R. I., 11., 69, 72; jurisdiction, 74, 75, 99.  
 PAXTON MEN, THE, 111., 326, 327.  
 PAYNE'S LANDING, treaty of, 1v., 350.  
 PEACE NEGOTIATIONS, 111., 496, 512.  
 PEACE CONGRESS, 1v., 438.  
 "PEACOCK," THE, captures the *Epervier*, 1v., 224.  
 PEA RIDGE, battle of, 1v., 542.  
 PEARL STREET (New York), 11., 840.  
 PEARSON, Capt. of the *Scrapia*, 111., 618, 620.  
 PEESKILL, N. Y., British attack on, 111., 547.  
 PEGGY (Negro Plot), 111., 225 *et seq.*  
 PEIRCE, JOHN, his patents, 1, 403, 412.  
 PEIRCE, WILLIAM, at Cape Ann, 1, 419; arrival of at Nantucket, 553.  
 PEKTIANOU. (See Missouri.)  
 PELIZ, MARTIN, at Onalco, 11., 583.  
 PELHAM, MR., a special providence, 11., 56.  
 "PELICAN," THE, 11., 570.  
 "PELICAN," THE, captured, 1v., 206.  
 PELIGAN BAY, Oregon, 11., 571.  
 PELL, JOSHUA, JR., 111., 574, 587, 590.  
 PELL, THOMAS, in Westchester Co., 11., 245, 260.  
 PELL'S POINT, 111., 513.  
 PENNAQUID, Maine, 1., 815; Indian village in, 318; English fishing at, 325; purchased of Indians, 335; fort at, 11., 339; 111., 3, 5, 9, 10.  
 PENNINGTON, GEN. J. C., at Vicksburg, 1v., 538 *et seq.*, 557.  
 PENACOOK INDIANS, 11., 495.  
 PENDELTON, MR., 111., 338.  
 "PENGUIN," THE, captured, 1v., 225.  
 PENN, JOHN, born, 111., 171; in Philadelphia, 189.  
 PENN, THOMAS, in Philadelphia, 111., 189.  
 PENN, SIR WILLIAM, 11., 157, 480, 481.  
 PENN, WILLIAM, on civil government, 11., 196, 199; settles dispute, 475; life and character of, 480 *et seq.*; grant of Pa., 485, 487; sails, 489; in Pa., 492, 498; treaty, 498; return, 496, 497; one of the purchasers of East Jersey, 111., 6; takes lands of the Delaware, 9; defeats Cornbury's scheme, 40; returns to his colony, 170; his mode of life, 172, 173; recalled to England, 174; on slavery, 175; treaty with the Indians, 177; favor at court, 179; financial troubles, 179; his last years, his will, 184.  
 PENN, WILLIAM, JR., conduct of, 111., 183.  
 PENNSBURT MANOR, 111., 171.  
 PENNSYLVANIA, named, 11., 487; encroaching upon N. Y., 111., 9; emancipation of slaves in, 177; new charter, 178; passes to Penn's heirs, 184; the Assembly refuses to furnish men and money for war purposes, 185; population in 1731, 183; her protest against taxation, 337; on Independence, 430; adopts a Constitution, 487; the campaign of 1777 in, 543 *et seq.*  
 PENNSYLVANIA HALL, burned, 1v., 331.  
 PENOBSCOT BAY, settlement on, 111., 197, note.  
 PENOBSCOT INDIANS, 1., 310; 11., 435.  
 PENOBSCOT RIVER, 1., 310; Champlain on, 314; missionaries, 323; trading-house on, 11., 9.  
 PENACOLA, Fla., 11., 522, 533, 553; taken by Galves, 1v., 7; occupied by British forces, 238; seized by Jackson, 256.  
 "PENACOLA," THE, at New Orleans, 1v., 527.  
 PENTUCKET, Indian village, 11., 493.  
 PEPPERELL, WILLIAM, 11., 427, note.  
 PEPPERELL, SIR WILLIAM, expedition against Louisburg, 111., 210; first American Baronet, 215, 263.  
 PEQUAWKETT INDIANS, 111., 195.  
 PEQUOT INDIANS, 11., 2 *et seq.*, 12, 15.  
 PEQUOT RIVER. (See Thames.)  
 PEQUOTS, war with, 1., 568; 11., 3, 12, 14, 15, 20, 21.  
 PERCIVAL, LORD, 111., 143, note.  
 PERCY, EARL, in Boston, 111., 382, 426; at N. Y., 493.  
 PERCY, SIR GEORGE, at Jamestown, 1., 269; in Newport's expedition, 278; account of the colony, 275; President of, 295, 298.  
 PERDIDO RIVER, 1v., 202.  
 PERESTRELLO, FELIPA, wife of Columbus, 1., 99.  
 PEREE DE MARGHINA, JOAN, 1., 107.  
 PERIERE, at New Orleans, 11., 544, 546.  
 PERKINS, MR., 1v., 421.  
 PERKINS, THOS. 11., 1v., 314.  
 PERRON, NICOLAS, a French trader, 11., 502.  
 PERRON ISLAND, fighting at, 111., 450.  
 PERRY, SERGEANT-MAJOR, at Cowpens, 1v., 43.  
 PERRY, COMMODORE M. C., 1v., 402.  
 PERRY, OLIVER HAZARD, his victory, 1v., 193.  
 PERRYVILLE, battle of, 1v., 631.  
 PERTH, EARL OF, 111., 6, note.  
 PERTH AMBOY, 111., 6, 246.  
 PESSICUS, sachem, 11., 91, 141.  
 PETERS, REV. HUGH, Mass. agent, 11., 101, 377.  
 PETERSBURG, siege of, 1v., 538 *et seq.*  
 PETERSBOON OF AMSTERDAM, 1., 343, note.  
 PETT ANSE ISLAND, fossils found on, 1., 15.  
 PETITION, the right of, 1v., 338 *et seq.*  
 PETTIGREW, GEN., at Gettysburg, 1v., 555.  
 PHELPS, CAPT. NOAH, 111., 432, 433, note.  
 PHELPS, WILLIAM, 11., 22, note.  
 PHILADELPHIA, 11., 150, 151, 492; its appearance in 1639, 111., 171; charter, 173; Howe's approach to, 553; Congress leaves, 557; Howe occupies, 558; evacuated, 601; size of at close of Revolution, 91.  
 "PHILANTHROPIST," THE, suppressed, 1v., 330.  
 PHILESIUS. (See Ringmann.)  
 "PHILIP," THE, ship of Carteret, 11., 321.  
 PHILIP, KING, 11., 402, 404 *et seq.*, 415, 417, 418.  
 PHILIP OF SPAIN, 1., 253; his policy, 341.  
 PHILIPS, MR., 111., 526, note.  
 PHILLIPS, REV. WILLIAM, 1., 540.  
 PHILLIPS, with Burgoyne, 111., 568 *et seq.*  
 PHILLIPS, GEN. Cornwallis's letter to, 1v., 33; his campaign in Virginia, 53, 54.  
 PHILLIPS, RICHARD, of N. S., 111., 274.  
 PHILLIPS, WENDELL, 1v., 331.  
 PHILLIPS, FREDERICK, of N. Y., 111., 12; Judge, 223.  
 PHILLIPS and CORLANDT, 111., 18.  
 PHIPS, SIR WILLIAM, of Mass., 11., 295 *et seq.*; knighted, 427, note; witch trials, 459; death, 400; 111., 25 *et seq.*; brings charter of Mass. and appointed Gov., 409; death of, 110.  
 "PIGEEK," THE, fights the *Essex*, 1v., 223.  
 PIGMILIANS in America, 1., 36.  
 PICKENS, COL. ANDREW, 111., 618.  
 PICKENS, COL., at battle of Cowpens, 1v., 41.  
 PICKENS, GOV., 1v., 445.  
 PICKERING, JOHN, in Portsmouth, 11., 424.  
 PICKERING, COL. TIMOTHY, at Salem, 111., 373; blamed unjustly, 393; plans a new State, 95.  
 PICKETT, GEN. GEO. E., at Gettysburg, 1v., 555.  
 PICOLATA, Fla., 11., 564.  
 PIEDMONT, witchcraft trials in, 11., 451.  
 PIERCE, CAPTAIN, in Philip's war, 11., 416.  
 PIERCE, FRANKLIN, in Mexico, 1v., 373, 379; elected President, 404; his weakness, 415; assurance to secessionists, 439.  
 PIERSON, ABRAHAM, at Newark, N. J., 11., 323.  
 PILOT, GENERAL, at Bunker Hill, 111., 400; at New York, 493.  
 PIER, ALBERT, 1v., 542.  
 PIKE, ROBERT, of Nantucket, 111., 2, note.  
 PIKE, ZEBULON M., killed, 1v., 196.  
 PILE, WILLIAM, of Nantucket, 111., 2, note.  
 PILGRIM FATHERS, THE, origin of the name of, 1., 386; their departure from Europe, 386; at Provincetown, 387; their compact, 388; at Plymouth, 396.  
 PILKINGTON, GENERAL, at Machias, 1v., 216.  
 PILLOW, FORT, abandoned by the rebels, 1v., 520; Fortest's massacre at, 533.  
 PILLOW, GENERAL, at Fort Donelson, 1v., 517.  
 PINNACIA, misadons, 11., 563, 594.  
 PINOS INDIANS, 111., 593.  
 PINCKNEY, his rule, 1v., 389.  
 PINCKNEY, CHARLES C., candidate for Vice-president, 1v., 143, 145; in Constitutional convention, 101.  
 PINCKNEY, THOMAS, candidate for Vice-president, 1v., 123; envoy to France, 132.  
 PINE TREE COINAGE in Mass., 11., 385 *et seq.*  
 PINKON FAMILY, of Palos, 1., 107, 139; one of in Labrador, 139.  
 PINKON, MARTIN ALONSO, 1., 110.  
 PINKON, VICENTE YANES, 1., 110; sails to South America, 123; in the Caribbean Sea, 142.  
 PIONEERS, WESTERN, 111., 610 *et seq.*  
 PIRATES, Kidd sent against, 111., 94 *et seq.*; defeated, 98, 99.

- PITILE, HENRY**, iii., 612, note.  
**PISCATAQUA**. (See Kittery.)  
**PISCATAQUA RIVER**, colonists at, i., 338; ii., 419 *et seq.*, 436, note.  
**PISCATAWAY INDIANS**, in Virginia, ii., 294.  
**PISCATAWAY RIVER**, ii., 294.  
**PISKIOUT**, Indian name of Buffalo, ii., 505.  
**PISQUID**, iii., 274.  
**PITCAIRN, MAJOR**, at Lexington, iii., 366.  
**PITKIN** in first Colonial Congress, iii., 20.  
**PITT, FORT**, attacked, iii., 323 *et seq.*  
**PITT, WM.**, iii., 298, 301; defence of America, 346; letter to his wife, 348; statue in N. Y., 350; Earl of Chatham, 352; speech, 365.  
**PITT, WM.**, the younger, iii., 369.  
**PITTSBURG LANDING**, battle of, iv., 523.  
**PITTSFIELD, Mass.**, iii., 478.  
**PIRARETTA**, on Magellan's voyage, i., 151, note.  
**PIRRO, FRANCIS**, in the South Sea, i., 146.  
**PLANTED, ROGER**, killed, ii., 439.  
**PLANT-CUTTING**, iii., 55.  
**PLANTAGENET, BEAUCHAMP**, ii., 209.  
**PLANTIUS**, a Dutch geographer, i., 343; discussion with Hudson, 347.  
**PLATTSBURG**, battle of, iv., 215.  
**PLEASANT HILL**, battle of, iv., 568.  
**PLEASANTON, ALFRED**, at Chancellorsville, iv., 547.  
**PLIMPTON, Priory of**, ii., 419.  
**FLOWDEN, SIR EDMUND**, Va., ii., 209, 252, 253.  
**FLOWMAN, COLLECTOR**, dismissed, iii., 15.  
**FLEMSTAD, CLEMENT**, a proprietor of East Jersey, iii., 6, note.  
**PLYMOUTH, Mass.**, i., 326; Pequot war, ii., 9; confederation, 49; decadence of, iv., 245.  
**PLYMOUTH COMPASS**, organised, i., 267; its charter, 333, 336.  
**POCARONTAS**, different accounts of, i., 282, 283, 285; marriage and death, 303, 305.  
**POCASSET**. (See Portsmouth, B. I.)  
**"POCOTTERS," captures Wasp and Frolic**, iv., 192.  
**POINSETT, JOEL R.**, iv., 280; on Texas, 333; on use of blood-hounds, 354, note.  
**POINT DU LAC**, action at, iii., 450.  
**POINT JUDITH**, ii., 126, note.  
**POINT LEVI**, iii., 304 *et seq.*  
**POINT LOOKOUT**, Maryland, i., 491.  
**POINT QUARTELLE**, St. Augustine, ii., 561.  
**POINT SAN MARTIN**, Cal., ii., 570.  
**POKANOKETS**. (See Wampanoags.)  
**POLITICAL EDUCATION**, iv., 236.  
**POLK, JAMES K.**, elected President, iv., 366.  
**POLK, GEN. LEONIDAS**, at Chickamauga, iv., 561; at Murfreesborough, 565.  
**POLLARD, ANNE**, in Boston, i., 532.  
**POLLOCK, COLONEL**, of N. C., iii., 93.  
**POLLOCK, OLIVER**, iii., 413; with Galves, iv., 7.  
**POMETAOOM**. (See Philip.)  
**POMEROY, GEN. SEVE**, iii., 407, note.  
**POMME DE TERRE RIVER**, fossils on, i., 17.  
**PONCE DE LEON, JUAN**, of Porto Rico, i., 146; search for Fountain of Youth, 147; death, 148; ii., 554.  
**PONTCHARTRAIN, DUCHESSE DE**, ii., 542.  
**PONTORAVÉ**, expedition of, i., 312.  
**PONTIAC**, iii., 312 *et seq.*; death, 323.  
**POOLE, W. F.**, iv., 110.  
**POOR, GENERAL**, at Trenton, iii., 523; at Ticonderoga, 573, note; at Bemus's Heights, 684; in Sullivan's expedition, iv., 4.  
**POPE, JOHN**, his campaign in northern Virginia, iv., 492 *et seq.*; in Missouri, 468; operations against Island No. 10, 519; at Corinth, 523.  
**POPHAM, SIR FRANCIS**, i., 321.  
**POPHAM, GEORGE**, i., 268, 317; death of, 320.  
**POPHAM, SIR JOHN**, tries Raleigh, i., 261; his colony, 268; Indian captives sent to, 316; death, 320.  
**POST BILL**, The Boston, iii., 374.  
**POST HUDSON**, surrendered, iv., 559.  
**POST MOUTON, Nova Scotia**, i., 314.  
**POST REPUBLIC**, iv., 474.  
**POST ROYAL, Nova Scotia**, colony at, i., 314, 322; destroyed, 327; expeditions against, iii., 45, 125.  
**POST ROYAL, S. C.**, Ribault at, i., 193, 220; ii., 282, 360, 361; battle near, iii., 96.  
**POST ROYAL EXPEDITION**, iv., 459.  
**POSTAGE COUNTY, Wis.**, ii., 503.  
**POSTER, COLONEL**, iv., 542.  
**PORTER, DAVID**, cruise in the Atlantic, iv., 190; cruise in the Pacific, and loss of the Essex, 223.  
**PORTER, DAVID D.**, at Fort Hindman, 540; at New Orleans, 526 *et seq.*; in Red River, expedition, 537.  
**PORTER, EDMUND**, sent to England, iii., 86.  
**PORTER, FITZ JOHN**, at Hanover Court House, 475.  
**PORTER, JOHN**, ii., 44, note; 113, note.  
**PORTER, PETER B.**, at Chippewa, iv., 211.  
**PORTER'S ROCKS**, ii., 12.  
**PORTLAND, DUKE OF**, his ministry reject Erskine's treaty, iv., 181.  
**PORTLAND, Me.** (See Falmouth.)  
**PORTO SANTO**, residence of Columbus, i., 99.  
**PORTSMOUTH, N. H.**, settled, i., 333; ii., 421.  
**PORTSMOUTH, R. I.** (Pocasset), ii., 44.  
**PORTSMOUTH, Va.**, evacuated, iv., 71.  
**PORY, JOHN**, in Va., ii., 270.  
**POSTAL SERVICE**, established in Va., iii., 64.  
**POTASH**, attempts to manufacture, iii., 246.  
**POTOMAC RIVER**, i., 220; Spanish vessel in, 222; John Smith in, 237; Argall, 303.  
**POTTAWOTAMIES**, sue for peace, iii., 318.  
**POTTER, COLONEL**, killed, iii., 535.  
**POTTER, ROBERT**, of Gorton party, ii., 75, note.  
**POTTERFIELD, COL.**, at battle of Camden, iv., 35.  
**POTTERY**, earliest, i., 7; of mound builders, 23.  
**POTTS, ISAAC**, iii., 533.  
**POTTS, DR. JOHN**, of Virginia, i., 484.  
**POTTS, WM.**, in rebellion, ii., 317.  
**POUGET SUTENDERS**, iii., 502; cited, 296.  
**POULET, CAPT.**, ii., 502.  
**POURTAINGOURT, BARON DE**, in Acadia, i., 313, 323; New England, 322.  
**POVERTY POINT**, post at, ii., 523.  
**POWDER**, how obtained, iii., 413.  
**POWER, NICHOLAS**, of Gorton party, ii., 75, note.  
**POWHATAN**, i., 257, 283, 284; John Smith before, 280, 281; coronation, 283; sells lands, 294; death, 305.  
**POWNALL, of Mass.**, at Penobscot Bay, iii., 137, note; in Parliament, 353.  
**PRAIRIE GROVE**, iv., 542.  
**PRAYER-BOOK**, to be introduced, iii., 25.  
**PREBLE, COMMODORE**, at Tangier, iv., 157.  
**PRESCOTT, British General**, iii., 549.  
**PRESCOTT, DR.**, iii., 335.  
**PRESCOTT, COL. WILLIAM**, iii., 397.  
**"PRESIDENT," THE ROGERS'S CRUISE** in, iv., 191; fights the *Endymion*, 225.  
**PRESIDENT and Vice-president**, change in method of electing, iv., 145.  
**PRESIDIO DEL NORTE**, a Spanish post on the Rio Grande, ii., 296.  
**FRESQUÉ ISLE, FORT**, iii., 267, 322.  
**PRESTER JOHN**, i., 106.  
**PRESTON, CAPT.**, iii., 361, 363.  
**PRESTON, MAJOR**, at St. John's, iii., 440.  
**PRESTON, MR.**, ii., 217.  
**PRESTON, SAMUEL**, iii., 180.  
**PREVOST, GEN.**, in Ga., iii., 618; in command at Savannah, iv., 9; surrenders Charleston, 13; attacks Sackett's Harbor, 196.  
**PREVOST, SIR GEORGE**, attempts invasion of New York, iv., 214.  
**PRICE, ARTHUR (Negro Plot)**, iii., 229 *et seq.*  
**PRICE, ENSIGN**, at Fort Le Boeuf, iii., 323.  
**PRICE, EZEKIEL**, his diary quoted, iii., 423.  
**PRICE, GEN. STERLING**, at Corinth, iv., 534.  
**PRICES** in New York in 1700, iii., 247.  
**PRIDRAUX, GEN.**, at Fort Niagara, iii., 301.  
**PRIESTLEY**, quoted, iii., 203.  
**PRIGG CASE**, THE, iv., 345.  
**PRINCE GEORGE, FORT**, iii., 295.  
**PRINCE, MARY**, denounces Endicott, ii., 239.  
**PRINCE (Negro Plot)**, iii., 225 *et seq.*  
**"PRINCESS," wrecked**, ii., 120.  
**PRINCKTON, N. J.**, iii., 522, 532; battle of, 534 *et seq.*; described, 536; Congress adjourns to, iv., 89.  
**"PRINCKTON," explosion on the**, iv., 387, note.  
**PRING, MARTIN**, voyages of, i., 266, 268, 317.  
**PRINTING-PRESS**, the first in Virginia, iii., 77.  
**PRINTS, JOHN**, Swedish at Christina, i., 470 *et seq.*; ii., 150, 152, 153, 155.  
**PRISONERS**, treatment of, iii., 537 *et seq.*  
**PRISON-SHIPS**, iii., 533.  
**PRITCHARD, COL.**, captures Jefferson Davis, iv., 600.  
**PRIVATERSHIP**, iii., 38; proposal to abolish, iv., 125.



- PRIVATEERS**, sent out by Leisler, III., 20; turned pirates, III., 112, 418, 622; American, IV., 193.  
**PRIVILEGES AND EXEMPTIONS**, Charter of in New Netherland, I., 431, 448.  
**PROCLAMATION** by the Howes in N. J., III., 521.  
**PROCTOR, HENRY**, offers premium for scalps, IV., 188, note; at battle of Frenchtown, 194; burns Malden, 199; his escape, 200.  
**PROCTOR, COL.**, at battle of Newtown, IV., 4.  
**PROTECTIONISTS**, convention of, IV., 291.  
**PROVIDENCE**, Island of, III., 97.  
**PROVIDENCE, R. I.**, II., 30, 406.  
**PROVIDENCE, Maryland**. (See Annapolis.)  
**PROVINCETOWN, MASS.**, I., 233; Pilgrims at, 387 *et seq.*  
**PROVOST, DAVID**, III., 232, note.  
**PROVOST, BISHOP**, inauguration services, IV., 106.  
**PUNY INDIANS**, II., 544, note.  
**"PUBLIC ADVERTISER"**, London, cited, III., 416.  
**PUGACO RIVER**, II., 681.  
**PULASKI, COUNT**, death of, IV., 10.  
**PULASKI, FORT**, reduced, IV., 466.  
**PUMHAM**, a sachem, II., 77; in Philip's war, 416.  
**PUNDERSON, JOHN**, of New Haven, II., 30, note.  
**PUNISHMENTS**, in Conn., II., 26, 26; in Mass., 65.  
**PUNTA DE LOS REYS, LA.**, II., 536.  
**PURITANISM**, II., 51 *et seq.*  
**PUT-IN BAY**, IV., 198.  
**PUTNAM, ISRAEL**, III., 294; leaves his plough, 395; commands at Hog Island, 396; at Bunker Hill, 398 *et seq.*; Major-general, 407; at N. Y., 429; fortifies Governor's Island, 490; at Fishkill, 638.  
**POTNAM, COL. RUFUS**, at Dorchester Heights, III., 428; sent to N. Y., 462; quoted, 491.  
**PUTNAM, SERGEANT THOMAS**, II., 466.  
**PTINCHON, MAJOR**, the Mohawks, II., 442.  
**PTINCHON, MR.**, at Springfield, Mass., I., 552.  
**PTINCHON, WILLIAM**, at Springfield, II., 6, 22, note.  
**QUACO**, (Negro Plot), III., 229, *et seq.*  
**QUAKERS**. (See Friends.)  
**QUAPAU INDIANS**. (See Arkansas Indians.)  
**QUARRY, GOVERNOR**, II., 390.  
**QUEBEC** founded, I., 321; II., 332 *et seq.*; 388, 399; III., 394 *et seq.*; Arnold's expedition, 441 *et seq.*  
**"QUEBEC MERCHANT"**, taken by Kidd, III., 35-37.  
**QUEEN'S COUNTY**, Long Island, II., 327.  
**QUEEN'S PROCLAMATION**, quoted, IV., 460 note.  
**QUEENSTOWN**, battle of, IV., 190.  
**QUENTIN, FATHER**, I., 523.  
**QUIBBLETOWN, N. J.**, III., 561.  
**QUIBURI INDIANS**, II., 593.  
**QUICK**, his stable on fire, III., 237.  
**QUINCY, JOSIAH**, IV., 227.  
**QUINPIA INDIANS**, II., 516.  
**QUINNIPIACK**. (See New Haven.)  
**QUINTANILLA, ALONSO DE**, I., 109.  
**"QUINTIPARTITE AGREEMENT"**, THE, II., 475.  
**QUINTON'S BRIDGE**, skirmish at, III., 600.  
**QUIRES INDIANS**, II., 580.  
**QUIROS, FATHER**, I., 221.  
**QUITMAN, GENERAL**, in Mexican war, 372 *et seq.*  
**QUIVIRA**, Coronado at, II., 569; Ruys at, 578.  
**QUO WARRANTO** against Maryland, III., 62; against South Carolina, 84.  
**RABIDA**, at Columbus, I., 107.  
**RADCLIFFE, JOHN**, of Virginia, I., 270; his charges against Wingfield, 277; sent to Point Comfort, 292, 294; death of, 296.  
**RAFF, PROF. C. C.**, on the Northmen, I., 40.  
**RAHL, COLONEL**, at N. Y., III., 493, 514; at Trenton, 625; killed, 630.  
**RAILROADS**, first, IV., 314; to the Pacific, 402.  
**RAINS, GEN.**, IV., 465.  
**RALPH, SIR WALTER**, I., 285, 240; his expeditions, 241, 266; names Virginia, 245; first colony, 246, 261; execution, 247; fights against Spanish Armada, 263; his patent, 268; letters of, 269, note, 282; introduces tobacco at court, 301.  
**RAMSAY, COLONEL**, at Monmouth, III., 605.  
**RAMUSIO**, publishes Cabot's Discourse, I., 131; letters of Verrazano, 176; on Verrazano's death, 180.  
**RANDALL'S ISLAND**, III., 498.  
**RANDOLPH, SURVEYOR-GENERAL**, III., 121.  
**RANDOLPH, EDMUND**, proposes Virginia plan, IV., 101.  
**RANDOLPH, EDWARD**, II., 384, 393, 426.  
**RANDOLPH, HENRY**, II., 226.  
**RANDOLPH, JOHN**, denounces domestic slave trade, IV., 281; raises the slavery question, 224.  
**RANSOM, CAPTAIN**, III., 546.  
**RANTERS, not Friends**, II., 174, 175.  
**RAPPAHANNOCK**, early mission on, I., 222.  
**RARITAN INDIANS**, on Staten Island; I., 461; II., 463.  
**RARITAN RIVER**, II., 321.  
**RASIERRES, ISAAC DE**, at Plymouth, I., 427.  
**RASLE, SEBASTIAN**, III., 193 *et seq.*  
**RAVENSBURG**, witchcraft trials in, II., 451.  
**RAWDON, LORD**, in command at Camden, IV., 34; sails for England and is captured, 62.  
**RAWLING, COLONEL**, III., 517.  
**RAWLINS, AARON**, his heroism, III., 193.  
**RAWSON, EDWARD, MACE**, II., 102; warrant signed, 187; Mary Wright, 191.  
**RAYNAL, ABBE**, his prophecy, IV., 163.  
**RAYNOR, KENNETH**, quoted, IV., 407; his Union pledge, 417; on Missouri Compromise, 418.  
**RAYSTOWN**, III., 300.  
**READ, COL. CHARLES**, III., 527, note.  
**READ, JOSEPH**, III., 232, note.  
**REALY, RICHARD, BROWN'S Sec. of State**, IV., 429.  
**RECONSTRUCTION**, IV., 630.  
**RECOVERY, FORT**, IV., 117.  
**RED BANK, N. J.**, III., 562.  
**RED FEATHER COMPANY, THE**, III., 533.  
**RED HOOK** occupied, III., 490.  
**RED RIVER**, II., 521; trading-posts on, 633.  
**RED RIVER EXPEDITION**, Banks's, IV., 667.  
**RED SEA** (Gulf of California), II., 596.  
**REED, ADJ.-GEN. JOSEPH**, III., 496, 625.  
**REED, COLONEL**, of Massachusetts, III., 513.  
**REED, PRESIDENT**, Arnold's allusion to, IV., 18.  
**REEDER, A. H.**, Governor of Kansas, 509 *et seq.*  
**REHOBOTH, Mass.**, attacked, II., 406.  
**REID, SAMUEL C.**, IV., 224.  
**"REINDEER," THE**, captured, IV., 224.  
**RELIGION**, legislation on, III., 66, 82.  
**RELIGIOUS AWAKENING** in New England, III., 202.  
**RELIGIOUS MOVEMENTS** in Virginia, III., 77.  
**RELIGIOUS TOLERATION**, Mass., III., 185 *et seq.*, 488.  
**REMEDIOS**, a mission in Arizona, II., 596.  
**REMOVALS FROM OFFICE**, IV., 297.  
**REMUND, JAN VAN**, secretary, I., 486.  
**RENKOKUS CREEK, N. J.**, II., 474.  
**RENO, JESSE L.**, in Roanoke Expedition, IV., 462; killed, 501.  
**RENSSELAER, JEREMIAS VAN**, II., 320.  
**RENSSELAER, JOHAN VAN**, patroon, II., 123.  
**RENSSELAER, KILIAEN VAN**, patroon, I., 432 *et seq.*  
**RENSSELAERSWYCK** in New Netherland, I., 432; Indian policy at, II., 283.  
**REPUBLICAN PARTY**, formation of, IV., 421.  
**REPUBLICAN PRINCIPLES** in N. Y., III., 153.  
**RESACA, DE LA PALMA**, battle of, IV., 370.  
**RESACA**, battle of, IV., 580.  
**RESOLUTIONS**, the Virginia and Kentucky, IV., 130.  
**REVENUE**, surplus, IV., 306; divided, 312.  
**REVERE, PAUL**, his ride, III., 383-385.  
**REVOLUTION**, beginning of, the, III., 378.  
**REYNOLDS, GEN. JOHN**, at Chancellorsville, IV., 549; killed at Gettysburg, 558.  
**RHEA, J.**, IV., 263, 267.  
**RHETT**, on disunion, IV., 340.  
**RHETT, WILLIAM**, III., 85, 98.  
**RHODE ISLAND**, the Northmen in, I., 41; its name, 359; II., 38 *et seq.*; Mass. and, 48 *et seq.*; confederacy, 60; charters, 99 *et seq.*; General Assembly of, 104; war, 143; on Friends, 185 *et seq.*; proposal to annex to N. Y., III., 9; withstands Phelps, 27; boundaries, 112, 116; under Bellmont, 111; charter, 117, 119; declares independence, 478; bar constitution, 487; battle of, 607 *et seq.*; the Dorr war in, IV., 306.  
**RIALL, GEN.**, retreats to Burlington, IV., 211.  
**RIBAULT, JOHN**, in America, I., 190, 194, 204; murder of, 211.  
**RICE** introduced into Carolina, II., 368.  
**RICHARDS, JOHN**, of Mass., II., 386.  
**RICHARDS, MAJOR**, II., 442.  
**RICHARDSON, GEN.**, IV., 477.  
**RICHLEU RIVER**, I., 321.  
**RICHMOND, Va.**, made capital of confederacy, IV.,

449; panic in. 471; strength of defences, 539; abandoned by the rebels, 564.  
 "RICHMOND," THE, at New Orleans, iv., 527.  
 RICHMOND HILL, III., 495.  
 RICK, BARON VON, in Ga., III., 151.  
 RICKETTS, CAPTAIN, at Bull Run, iv., 453.  
 RIDGEFIELD, Conn., III., 547.  
 RIDINGS (Long Island and vicinity), II., 327.  
 RIEDSEEL, BARON, III., 454 *et seq.*  
 RIGAUD, III., 292.  
 RIGG, AMBROSE, of East Jersey, III., 6, note.  
 RIGHT OF SEARCH, abuse of, iv., 131.  
 RILEY, GEN., in Mexico, iv., 378; in California, 389.  
 RINGMANN, MATHIAS, edits letter of Vespucci, i., 124.  
 RIO DE JANEIRO, Huguenot colony on, i., 189.  
 RIO GRANDE, posts on, II., 598, 599.  
 RIOTS in Boston, III., 357, 359, 362, note.  
 RIPLEY, GEN., at Lundy's Lane, iv., 213.  
 RITKEMA, COLONEL, III., 515.  
 RIVER OF COWS, THE, II., 563.  
 RIVER OF DOLPHINS, I., 205, 203, 213; Sir Francis Drake on, 222.  
 RIVINGTON'S *Gazetteer*, III., 459.  
 ROANOKE EXPEDITION, iv., 462.  
 ROANOKE ISLAND, I., 243, 244; White's colony on, 254.  
 ROANOKE RIVER, II., 270.  
 ROBINS, LIEST, his last shot, III., 193.  
 ROBERTSON, GENERAL, III., 493.  
 ROBRVAL, I., 137; reaches America, 188.  
 ROBINSON, BEVERLET, his connection with Arnold's treason, iv., 19; urges Vermont to return to her allegiance, 81.  
 ROBINSON, CHARLES, house burned, 412; elected Governor of Kansas, 414.  
 ROBINSON, REV JOHN, pastor at Leyden, I., 379; farewell sermon, 385; letter on fight with Indians, 409; death, 417; on the Indians, II., 2.  
 ROBINSON, JOHN, of Va., III., 78.  
 ROBINSON, WILLIAM, a friend, II., 185, 190 *et seq.*  
 ROBYN'S RIPT, in Staten Island Kills, I., 351.  
 ROCHAMBEAU, III., 355, note; arrives at Newport, iv., 16; at Hartford, 21; at Wethersfield, 65; marches on New York, 65.  
 ROCHELLE, GOV., III., 611.  
 ROCHELLE, Huguenots from, I., 245.  
 ROCHEMORE, in Louisiana, II., 552.  
 ROCHESTER, ROBERT, at Scrooby, I., 576.  
 ROCKINGHAM, MARQUIS OF, III., 346; his administration formed, iv., 75; his death, 76.  
 ROCKY BROOK, the French at, III., 298.  
 ROCKY MOUNT, Sumter's attack on, iv., 31.  
 ROGROFT, CAPT., voyage of, I., 331.  
 RODGERS, CAPT., service in the Mediterranean, iv., 153; cruise in the *President*, iv., 191.  
 RODNEY, ADMIRAL, arrives at Newport, iv., 16; sends a force to pursue De Grasse, 70.  
 RODNEY, CAPT. THOMAS, III., 533, 538, note.  
 RODRIGO, Portuguese geographer, I., 96.  
 ROGERS, MOSES, iv., 275, 276.  
 ROGERS, MAJ. ROBERT, at Ticonderoga, III., 297; St. Francis, 308; Detroit, 312; Bloody Bridge, 320.  
 ROGERS, SAMUEL, on Oglethorpe, III., 166.  
 ROGERS, CAPT. WOODS, III., 97.  
 ROGUE, HENRY, at Edinburgh, II., 172, note.  
 ROLFE, JOHN, at the Bermudas, I., 294; marries Pocahontas, 303; the first tobacco planter, 303.  
 ROLLE, MR., II., 564.  
 ROMANS, BERNARD, III., 432, 433, note.  
 ROMME, JOHN (Negro Plot), III., 226 *et seq.*  
 ROMNEY (*Adventure galley*), III., 34.  
 RONDOUT, N. Y., town of, II., 235.  
 ROOME, JOHN, II., 113, note.  
 ROOSEVELT (Negro Plot), III., 328.  
 ROOT, MR., his resolution, iv., 391.  
 ROSALIE, post on the Mississippi, II., 542.  
 "ROSE," THE, an English frigate, II., 398.  
 "ROSE," THE (mad-of-war), III., 359.  
 ROSE AND CROWN TAVEN, III., 493, note.  
 ROSECRANS, WM. S., in command of Department of West Virginia, iv., 515; succeeds Buell, 532; at Corinth, 534; at Murfreesborough, 535; manoeuvres Bragg out of Chattanooga, 560; at Chickasawga, 561; superseded by Thomas, 563.  
 ROSS, GEN., his expedition against Washington, iv., 217 *et seq.*; killed, 222.  
 ROSSIENOL, CAPT., ship confiscated, I., 313.

ROSSITER, EDWARD, of Dorchester, I., 531, 532.  
 ROTTEN BOROUGHS, III., 346, note.  
 ROUS, JOHN, a Quaker, II., 187.  
 ROUVILLE, attack on Deerfield, III., 123.  
 ROWAN, S. C., in Roanoke Expedition, iv., 462.  
 ROWLANDSON, Mrs., taken prisoner, II., 414.  
 ROWLS, signs Wheelwright deed, II., 436.  
 ROXBURY, Mass., settled, I., 532.  
 "ROYAL CHARLES," THE, II., 380.  
 RUDYARD, THOMAS, of East Jersey, III., 6, note, 9.  
 RUFFIN, EDMUND, IV., 440.  
 RUGGLES, GEN. TIMOTHY, President of the Continental Congress, III., 340; in command of Tories in Boston, 395.  
 RULE, MARGARET, II., 490.  
 RUNAWIT, signs Wheelwright deed, II., 436.  
 RUSCOMBE, Penn's estate in England, III., 184.  
 RUSH, DR. BENJAMIN, III., 471.  
 RUSSELL, EARL, on the Trent affair, iv., 490; declines Napoleon's overtures, 513.  
 RUSSELL, JONATHAN, as peace commissioner, iv., 209.  
 RUSSELL, MR., conceals Goffe, II., 410.  
 RUSSIAN GOVERNMENT, offers mediation, iv., 209.  
 RUST-DORP. (See Jamaica.)  
 RUT, JOHN, voyage of, I., 226, note, 310.  
 RUTGERS, ANTHONY, III., 222, note.  
 RUTLEDGE, EDWARD, III., 512; convenes the S. C. Legislature, iv., 64.  
 RUTLEDGE, JOHN, of S. C., III., 468.  
 RUTTER, ADMIRAL DE, II., 380.  
 RUTVEN, CORNELIUS VAN, II., 250, 261.  
 RYAN, AUGUSTIN, expedition of, II., 578.  
 RYE BEACH, N. H., II., 447.  
 RYSINGH, JOHN, II., 155, 156, 160.  
 RYBRIK, PEACE OF, II., 449; III., 122.  
 SABBATH-DAY POINT, Lake George, skirmish near, III., 292.  
 SABING, Popham colony at, I., 319.  
 SABLE ISLAND, attempt to colonize, I., 175; French colony on, 312.  
 SACHEM'S HEAD, Guilford, Conn., II., 15.  
 SACHEM'S PLAIN, Norwich, Conn., II., 90, and note.  
 SACKETT'S HARBOR, battle at, iv., 137.  
 SAGO, Maine, settled, I., 336; attacked, II., 439.  
 SAGO RIVER, entered by Champlain, I., 314.  
 SAGONOCO, a sachem, II., 77 *et seq.*  
 SACS AND FOXES, treaty with, IV., 295.  
 SAGADAHOC RIVER, Maine, I., 319, 336; II., 374, 436.  
 SAG HARBOR, Meigs's expedition to, III., 548.  
 SAGUENAY RIVER, discovered by Cartier, I., 183.  
 SAINT ANDREW'S SOUND, III., 159.  
 SAINT AUGUSTINE, Florida, founded, I., 213; II., 362, 556 *et seq.*; 561, 563 *et seq.*; III., 81.  
 "SAINT BENIGNO," a Dutch vessel, II., 126.  
 SAINT BERNARD, Texas, II., 517.  
 SAINT BRANDON, mythical island of, I., 13.  
 SAINT CATHERINE'S ISLAND, III., 167.  
 SAINT CHARLES BAY, III., 446.  
 SAINT CHARLES RIVER, Cartier on, I., 186; III., 304.  
 SAINT CLAIR, GEN. ARTHUR, III., 252, 450; sent to N. J., 521; at Trenton, 523; quoted, 532, note; at Ticonderoga, 571; court-martialled, 573, note; his expedition, iv., 115.  
 SAINT CLEMENT'S ISLAND named, I., 492.  
 SAINT CROIX ISLAND, French colony on, I., 314; destroyed by Argall, 327.  
 SAINT CROIX RIVER, I., 138; French fort on, 138.  
 SAINT DENIS, HUOHEREAU, II., 599.  
 SAINT DIE, college at, I., 124.  
 SAINT FREDERICK, FORT, III., 238, 234.  
 SAINT GEORGE'S ISLAND, Maine, I., 319.  
 SAINT GEORGE'S RIVER, Maine, I., 316; II., 436.  
 SAINT HELENA, II., 556, 558.  
 SAINT ILDEPONSO, treaty of, iv., 145.  
 SAINT ILLA RIVER, in Florida, I., 216.  
 SAINT INIGOE'S, Maryland, I., 612.  
 SAINT JOHN'S, Newfoundland, I., 236; Arnold at, III., 437 *et seq.*; Burryone's army at, 563.  
 SAINT JOHN'S BLUFF, Florida, I., 138.  
 SAINT JOHN'S ISLAND, discovered, I., 132, 133.  
 SAINT JOHN'S RIVER, Florida, I., 131; II., 268.  
 SAINT JOSEPH, II., 510, 516.  
 SAINT JOSEPH, FORT, III., 256, 321.  
 SAINT LAWRENCE, GULF OF, I., 175.  
 SAINT LAWRENCE RIVER, explored by Cartier, I., 133.

- PRIVATEERS**, sent out by Leister, III., 20; turned pirates, III., 112, 418, 622; American, IV., 198.  
**PRIVILEGES AND EXEMPTIONS**, Charter of in New Netherland, I., 431, 448.  
**PROCLAMATION** by the Howes in N. J., III., 621.  
**PROCTOR, HENRY**, offers premium for scalps, IV., 188, note; at battle of Frenchtown, 194; burns Malden, 199; his escape, 200.  
**PROCTOR, COL.**, at battle of Newtown, IV., 4.  
**PROTOTIONISTS**, convention of, IV., 291.  
**PROVIDENCE**, Island of, III., 87.  
**PROVIDENCE, R. I.**, II., 29, 406.  
**PROVIDENCE, Maryland.** (See Annapolis.)  
**PROVINCETOWN, Mass.**, I., 203; Pilgrims at, 387 *et seq.*  
**PROVOOST, DAVID**, III., 232, note.  
**PROVOOST, BISHOP**, inauguration services, IV., 106.  
**PUNANT INDIANS**, II., 644, note.  
**"PUBLIC ADVERTISER,"** London, cited, III., 416.  
**PUEBLO RIVER**, II., 681.  
**PULASKI, COURT**, death of, IV., 10.  
**PULASKI, FORT**, reduced, IV., 466.  
**PUMHAM**, a sachem, II., 77; in Philip's war, 416.  
**PUNDERSON, JOHN**, of New Haven, II., 30, note.  
**PUNISHMENTS**, in Conn., II., 26, 28; in Mass., 66.  
**PUNTA DE LOS REYS, La.**, II., 688.  
**PURITANISM**, II., 51 *et seq.*  
**PUT-IN BAY**, IV., 198.  
**PUTNAM, ISRAEL**, III., 294; leaves his plough, 395; commands at Hog Island, 396; at Buuker IIII, 398 *et seq.*; Major-general, 407; at N. Y., 429; fortifies Governor's Island, 490; at Fishkill, 638.  
**PUTNAM, COL. RUFUS**, at Dorchester Heights, III., 426; sent to N. Y., 452; quoted, 491.  
**PUTNAM, SERJEANT THOMAS**, II., 456.  
**PYNCHON, MAJOR**, the Mohawks, II., 442.  
**PYNCHON, MR.**, at Springfield, Mass., I., 552.  
**PYNCHON, WILLIAM**, at Springfield, II., 6, 22, note.
- QUACO**, (Negro Plot), III., 229, *et seq.*  
**QUAKERS.** (See Friends.)  
**QUAPAU INDIANS.** (See Arkansas Indians.)  
**QUARRY, GOVERNOR**, II., 389.  
**QUEBEC** founded, I., 321; II., 382 *et seq.*; 386, 399; III., 304 *et seq.*; Arnold's expedition, 441 *et seq.*  
**"QUEBEC MERCHANT,"** taken by Kidd, III., 36-37.  
**QUEEN'S COUNTY**, Long Island, II., 327.  
**QUEEN'S PROCLAMATION**, quoted, IV., 460 note.  
**QUEENSTOWN**, battle of, IV., 190.  
**QUENTIN, FATHER**, I., 323.  
**QUIMBLETOWN, N. J.**, III., 551.  
**QUIBURI INDIANS**, II., 593.  
**QUICK**, his stable on fire, III., 227.  
**QUINCY, JOSIAH**, IV., 227.  
**QUINIPISA INDIANS**, II., 515.  
**QUINNIPIACK.** (See New Haven.)  
**QUINTANILLA, ALONZO DE**, I., 109.  
**"QUINTIPARTITE AGREEMENT,"** THE, II., 475.  
**QUINTON'S BRIDGE**, skirmish at, III., 600.  
**QUIROS INDIANS**, II., 680.  
**QUIROS, FATHER**, I., 221.  
**QUITMAN, GENERAL**, in Mexican war, 372 *et seq.*  
**QUIVIRA**, Coronado at, II., 669; Ruys at, 678.  
**QUO WARRANTO** against Maryland, III., 62; against South Carolina, 84.
- RABIDA**, at Columbus, I., 107.  
**RADOLFF, JOHN**, of Virginia, I., 270; his charges against Wingfield, 277; sent to Point Comfort, 292, 294; death of, 295.  
**RAFF, PROF. C. C.**, on the Northmen, I., 40.  
**RAHE, COLONEL**, at N. Y., III., 498, 514; at Trenton, 535; killed, 530.  
**RAILROADS**, first, IV., 314; to the Pacific, 402.  
**RAINS, GEN.**, IV., 455.  
**RALEIGH, SIR WALTER**, I., 236, 240; his expeditions, 241, 256; names Virginia, 245; first colony, 248, 251; execution, 247; fights against Spanish Armada, 253; his patent, 253; letters of, 259, note, 262; introduces tobacco at court, 301.  
**RAMSEY, COLONEL**, at Monmouth, III., 606.  
**RAMUSIO**, publishes Cabot's Discourse, I., 131; letters of Verrazano, 176; on Verrazano's death, 180.  
**RANDALL'S ISLAND**, III., 498.  
**RANDOLPH, MURPHYBOR-GENERAL**, III., 121.  
**RANDOLPH, EDMUND**, proposes Virginia plan, IV., 101.
- RANDOLPH, EDWARD**, II., 384, 308, 428.  
**RANDOLPH, HENRY**, II., 226.  
**RANDOLPH, JOHN**, denounces domestic slave trade, IV., 231; raises the slavery question, 234.  
**RANSOM, CAPTAIN**, III., 546.  
**RANTERS**, not Friends, II., 174, 176.  
**RAPPANNOCK**, early mission on, I., 222.  
**RARITAN INDIANS**, on Staten Island; I., 451; II., 463.  
**RARITAN RIVER**, II., 321.  
**RASKERRES, ISAAC DE**, at Plymouth, I., 427.  
**RASLE, SEBASTIAN**, III., 193 *et seq.*  
**RAVENSBURG**, witchcraft trials in, II., 451.  
**RAWDON, LORD**, in command at Camden, IV., 34; sails for England and is captured, 62.  
**RAWLING, COLONEL**, III., 517.  
**RAWLINS, AARON**, his heroism, III., 198.  
**RAWSON, EDWARD**, Mass., II., 102; warrant signed, 187; Mary Wright, 191.  
**RAYNAL, ABBE**, his prophecy, IV., 163.  
**RAYNOB, KENNETH**, quoted, IV., 407; his Union pledge, 417; on Missouri Compromise, 418.  
**RAYSTOWN**, III., 300.  
**READ, COL. CHARLES**, III., 527, note.  
**READ, JOSEPH**, III., 232, note.  
**REALF, RICHARD**, Brown's Sec. of State, IV., 429.  
**RECONSTRUCTION**, IV., 600.  
**RECOVERY, FORT**, IV., 117.  
**RED BANK, N. J.**, III., 562.  
**RED FEATHER COMPANY**, THE, III., 533.  
**RED HOOK** occupied, III., 490.  
**RED RIVER**, II., 521; trading-posts on, 533.  
**RED RIVER EXPEDITION**, Banks's, IV., 567.  
**RED SEA** (Gulf of California), II., 549.  
**REED, ADJ.-GEN. JOSEPH**, III., 496, 528.  
**REED, COLONEL**, of Massachusetts, III., 513.  
**REED, PRESIDENT**, Arnold's allusion to, IV., 18.  
**REEDER, A. H.**, Governor of Kansas, 609 *et seq.*  
**REHOBOTH, Mass.**, attacked, II., 406.  
**REID, SAMUEL C.**, IV., 224.  
**"REINDER,"** THE, captured, IV., 224.  
**RELIGION**, legislation on, III., 69, 82.  
**RELIGIOUS AWAKENING** in New England, III., 202.  
**RELIGIOUS MOVEMENTS** in Virginia, III., 77.  
**RELIGIOUS TOLERANCE**, Mass., III., 135 *et seq.*, 468.  
**REMEDIOS**, a mission in Arizona, II., 636.  
**REMOVALS FROM OFFICE**, IV., 297.  
**REMUND, JAN VAN**, secretary, I., 436.  
**RENKOKUS CREEK, N. J.**, II., 474.  
**RENO, JESSE L.**, in Roanoke Expedition, IV., 462; killed, 501.  
**RENSSELAER, JEREMIAS VAN**, II., 320.  
**RENSSELAER, JOHAN VAN**, patrol, II., 128.  
**RENSSELAER, KILIAEN VAN**, patrol, I., 432 *et seq.*  
**RENSSELAERSWYCK** in New Netherland, I., 432; Indian policy at, II., 233.  
**REPUBLICAN PARTY**, formation of, IV., 421.  
**REPUBLICAN PRINCIPLES** in N. Y., III., 763.  
**RESACA, DE LA PALMA**, battle of, IV., 370.  
**RESACA**, battle of, IV., 580.  
**RESOLUTIONS**, the Virginia and Kentucky, IV., 130.  
**REVENUE**, surplus, IV., 395; divided, 312.  
**REVERE, PAUL**, his ride, III., 388-386.  
**REVOLUTION**, beginning of, the, III., 378.  
**REYNOLDS, GEN. JOHN**, at Chancellorville, IV., 549; killed at Gettysburg, 563.  
**RINA, J.**, IV., 258, 267.  
**RUEFF**, on disunion, IV., 340.  
**RUKTT, WILLIAM**, III., 86, 98.  
**RHODE ISLAND**, the Northmen in, I., 41; its name, 359; II., 38 *et seq.*; Mass. and, 48 *et seq.*; confederacy, 60; charters, 18 *et seq.*; General Assembly of, 104; war, 143; on Friends, 186 *et seq.*; proposal to annex to N. Y., III., 9; withstands Philips, 27; boundaries, 112, 118; under Belknap, 111; charter, 117, 119; declares independence, 478; her constitution, 487; battle of, 607 *et seq.*; the Dorr war in, IV., 366.  
**RAUL, GEN.**, retreats to Burlington, IV., 211.  
**REBAULT, JOHN**, in America, I., 190, 194, 204; murder of, 211.  
**RICE** introduced into Carolina, II., 369.  
**RICHARDS, JOHN**, of Mass., II., 386.  
**RICHARDS, MAJOR**, II., 442.  
**RICHARDSON, GEN.**, IV., 477.  
**RICKLEHU RIVER**, I., 321.  
**RICHMOND, Va.**, made capital of confederacy, IV.,

449; panic in, 471; strength of defences, 589; abandoned by the rebels, 589.  
 "RICHMOND," TOWN, at New Orleans, IV., 527.  
 RICHMOND HILL, III., 495.  
 RICK, BARON VON, in Gen., III., 151.  
 RICKETTS, CAPTAIN, at Bull Run, IV., 453.  
 RIDGEFIELD, Conn., III., 547.  
 RIDINGS (Long Island and vicinity), II., 327.  
 RIEDEL, BARON, III., 454 et seq.  
 RIGAUD, III., 323.  
 RIGGS, AMBROSE, of East Jersey, III., 6, note.  
 RIGHT OF SEARCH, abuse of, IV., 131.  
 RILEY, GEN., in Mexico, IV., 378; in California, 389.  
 RINGMANN, MATHIAS, edits letter of Vespucci, I., 126.  
 RIO DE JANEIRO, Huguenot colony on, I., 189.  
 RIO GRANDE, posts on, II., 598, 599.  
 RIOTS in Boston, III., 357, 359, 363, note.  
 RIPLEY, GEN., at Lundy's Lane, IV., 313.  
 RITZEMA, COLONEL, III., 515.  
 RIVER OF COWS, THE, II., 583.  
 RIVER OF DOLPHINS, I., 205, 203, 218; Sir Francis Drake on, 2, 3.  
 RIVINGTON'S *Gazetteer*, III., 459.  
 ROANOKE EXPEDITION, IV., 482.  
 ROANOKE ISLAND, I., 243, 244; White's colony on, 264.  
 ROANOKE RIVER, II., 370.  
 ROBINS, LIEUT., his last shot, III., 196.  
 ROBERTSON, GENERAL, III., 493.  
 ROBERTAL, I., 187; reaches America, 188.  
 ROBISON, BEVERLY, his connection with Arnold's treason, IV., 19; urges Vermont to return to her allegiance, 81.  
 ROBISON, CHARLES, house burned, 412; elected Governor of Kansas, 414.  
 ROBISON, RAY JOHN, pastor at Leyden, I., 379; farewell sermon, 385; letter on fight with Indians, 409; death, 417; on the Indians, II., 3.  
 ROBINSON, JOHN, of Va., III., 78.  
 ROBINSON, WILLIAM, a friend, II., 185, 190 et seq.  
 ROBYN'S RIPT, in Staten Island Kills, I., 351.  
 ROCHAMBEAU, III., 355, note; arrives at Newport, IV., 16; at Hartford, 21; at Wethersfield, 95; marches on New York, 95.  
 ROCHELAVE, GOV., III., 611.  
 ROCHELLE, Huguenots from, I., 245.  
 ROCHEMORE, in Louisiana, II., 552.  
 ROCHESTER, ROBERT, at Scrooby, I., 376.  
 ROCKINGHAM, MARQUESS OF, III., 346; his administration formed, IV., 76; his death, 78.  
 ROCKY BROOK, the French at, III., 248.  
 ROCKY MOUNT, Sumner's attack on, IV., 31.  
 ROOKOFF, CAPT., voyage of, I., 331.  
 RODGERS, CAPT., service in the Mediterranean, IV., 155; cruise in the *President*, IV., 191.  
 RODNEY, ADMIRAL, arrives at Newport, IV., 16; sends a force to pursue De Grasse, 70.  
 RODNEY, CAPT. THOMAS, III., 538, 536, note.  
 RODRIGO, Portuguese geographer, I., 96.  
 ROGERS, MOSES, IV., 275, 274.  
 ROGERS, MAJ. ROBERT, at Ticonderoga, III., 207; St. Francis, 308; Detroit, 312; Bloody Bridge, 320.  
 ROGERS, SAMUEL, on Oglithorpe, III., 103.  
 ROGERS, CAPT. WOODS, III., 97.  
 ROGUE, HENRY, at Edinburgh, II., 172, note.  
 ROJPE, JOHN, at the Bermudas, I., 204; marries Pocahontas, 303; the first tobacco planter, 303.  
 ROLLE, MR., II., 564.  
 ROMANS, BERNARD, III., 482, 483, note.  
 ROMME, JOHN (Negro Plot), III., 220 et seq.  
 ROMNEY (*Adventure galley*), III., 34.  
 RONDOUT, N. Y., town of, II., 235.  
 ROOME, JOHN, II., 113, note.  
 ROOSEVELT (Negro Plot), III., 828.  
 ROOR, MR., his resolution, IV., 391.  
 ROSALIE, post on the Mississippi, II., 542.  
 "ROSE," THOMAS, an English frigate, II., 368.  
 "ROSE," THOMAS (man-of-war), III., 369.  
 ROSS AND CROWN TAVERN, III., 493, note.  
 ROSEBORNS, WM. S., in command of Department of West Virginia, IV., 515; succeeds Buell, 512; at Corinth, 534; at Murfreesborough, 535; marches out of Chattanooga, 540; at Chickamauga, 561; superseded by Thomas, 563.  
 ROSS, GEN., his expedition against Washington, IV., 217 et seq.; killed, 222.  
 ROSSIGNOL, CAPT., ship confiscated, I., 313.

ROSSITER, EDWARD, of Dorchester, I., 531, 532.  
 ROTTEN BOROUGHS, III., 346, note.  
 ROUS, JOHN, a Quaker, II., 187.  
 ROUVILLE, attack on Deerfield, III., 129.  
 ROWAN, S. C., in Roanoke Expedition, IV., 469.  
 ROWLANDSON, MRS., taken prisoner, II., 414.  
 ROWLS, alias Wheelwright deed, II., 436.  
 ROXBURY, Mass., settled, I., 632.  
 "ROYAL CHARLES," THE, II., 339.  
 RUDYARD, THOMAS, of East Jersey, III., 6, note, 9.  
 RUFFIN, EDMUND, IV., 446.  
 RUGGLES, GEN. TIMOTHY, President of the Continental Congress, III., 340; in command of Tories in Boston, 336.  
 RULÉ, MARGARET, II., 490.  
 RUNAWIT, alias Wheelwright deed, II., 436.  
 RUSCOMBE, FOUU's estate in England, III., 184.  
 RUSH, DR. BENJAMIN, III., 471.  
 RUSSELL, EARL, on the Trent affair, IV., 460; declines Napoleon's overtures, 519.  
 RUSSELL, JONATHAN, as peace commissioner, IV., 309.  
 RUSSELL, MR., conceals Coffey, II., 410.  
 RUSSIAN GOVERNMENT, offers mediation, IV., 309.  
 RUST-DORP. (See Jamaica).  
 RUT, JOHN, voyage of, I., 220, note, 210.  
 RUTGERS, ANTHONY, III., 232, note.  
 RUTLEDGE, EDWARD, III., 512; convenes the S. C. Legislature, IV., 84.  
 RUTLEDGE, JOHN, of S. C., III., 468.  
 RUYTER, ADMIRAL DE, II., 320.  
 RUYVEN, CORNELIS VAN, II., 260, 261.  
 RUYX, AUGUSTIN, expedition of, II., 578.  
 RYE BEACH, N. H., II., 447.  
 RYNGHON, JOHN, II., 165, 160, 160.  
 RYSWICK, PEACE OF, II., 449; III., 123.  
 SABBATH-DAY POINT, Lake George, skirmish near, III., 302.  
 SADING, Popham colony at, I., 310.  
 SABLE ISLAND, attempt to colonize, I., 175; French colony on, 312.  
 SACHEM'S HEAD, Guilford, Conn., II., 15.  
 SACHEM'S PLAIN, Norwich, Conn., II., 90, and note.  
 SACKETT'S HEAD, battle at, IV., 157.  
 SAGO, MAINE, settled, I., 380; attacked, II., 439.  
 SAGO RIVER, entered by Chauplain, I., 214.  
 SAHONONOCO, a sachem, II., 77 et seq.  
 SAOJ AND FOXES, treaty with, IV., 205.  
 SAGadahook RIVER, MAINE, I., 319, 330; II., 374, 435.  
 SAG HARBOR, Melge's expedition to, III., 549.  
 SAGUENAY RIVER, discovered by Cartier, I., 183.  
 SAINT ANDREW'S SOUND, III., 159.  
 SAINT AUGUSTINE, Florida, founded, I., 218; II., 303, 555 et seq.; 561, 563 et seq.; III., 81.  
 "SAINT BENNING," a Dutch vessel, II., 125.  
 SAINT BERNARD, TEXAS, II., 517.  
 SAINT BERNARD, mythical island of, I., 18.  
 SAINT CATHERINE'S ISLAND, III., 107.  
 SAINT CHARLES BAY, III., 440.  
 SAINT CHARLES RIVER, Cartier on, I., 180; III., 304.  
 SAINT CLAIR, GEN. ARTHUR, III., 262, 450; sent to N. J., 521; at Trenton, 529; quoted, 532, note; at Ticonderoga, 571; court-martialled, 573, note; his expedition, IV., 115.  
 SAINT CLEMENT'S ISLAND named, I., 492.  
 SAINT CROIX ISLAND, French colony on, I., 314; destroyed by Argall, 327.  
 SAINT CROIX RIVER, I., 199; French fort on, 199.  
 SAINT DENIS, HUGHUREAU, II., 500.  
 SAINT DIE, college at, I., 124.  
 SAINT FREDERICK, FORT, III., 248, 244.  
 SAINT GEORGE'S ISLAND, MAINE, I., 319.  
 SAINT GEORGE'S RIVER, MAINE, I., 313; II., 435.  
 SAINT HELENA, II., 559, 558.  
 SAINT ILEVOYON, treaty of, IV., 145.  
 SAINT ISA RIVER, in Florida, I., 215.  
 SAINT INIGON'S, Maryland, I., 512.  
 SAINT JOHN'S, Newfoundland, I., 236; Arnold at, III., 457 et seq.; Burgoyne's army at, 569.  
 SAINT JOHN'S ISLEPP, Florida, I., 199.  
 SAINT JOHN'S ISLAND, discovered, I., 192, 193.  
 SAINT JOHN'S RIVER, Florida, I., 191; II., 233.  
 SAINT JOSEPH, II., 510, 510.  
 SAINT JOSEPH, FORT, III., 256, 321.  
 SAINT LAWRENCE, GULF OF, I., 175.  
 SAINT LAWRENCE RIVER, explored by Cartier, I., 183.

- SAINT LEGER, LIEUT.-COL. BARRY**, on the Mohawk, iii., 567, 576; at Oriskany, 578.  
**SAINT LOUIS, Mo.**, in the civil war, iv., 454 *et seq.*  
**SAINT LOUIS**, in Texas, ii., 518.  
**SAINT LOUSSON, M. DE**, ii., 642.  
**SAINT MARCKS**, seized by Jackson, iv., 268.  
**SAINT MARTIN**, attacked, ii., 115.  
**SAINT MARY'S, Maryland**, i., 497; first capital of Maryland, ii., 214, 217.  
**SAINT MARY'S RIVER, Md.**, i., 496.  
**SAINT MARY'S RIVER, Fla.**, ii., 557.  
**SAINT MICHAEL**, Cullacuan, ii., 567.  
**SAINT SMITH'S**, witch trials at, ii., 452.  
**SAINT PATRICK**, legend of, i., 86.  
**ST. PHILIP, FORT**, British fall to pass, iv., 226; 526.  
**SAINT SAUVEUR**, Mount Desert, i., 324.  
**SAINT SIMON'S (New Brunswick)**, ii., 568.  
**SAINT SIMON'S ISLAND OF, Ga.**, iii., 155.  
**SAINT THOMAS**, legend of, i., 86; monastery, 79.  
**SALABERRY**, defeats Hampton, iv., 202.  
**SALAMANCA, Council of**, i., 108.  
**SALAS**, iv., 141.  
**SALEM (on the Delaware)**, ii., 476.  
**SALEM, Mass.**, witchcraft at, ii., 456 *et seq.*; first blood of the Revolution shed at, iii., 378; privateer fleet of, 628; decadence of, iv., 245.  
**SALEM, N. J.**, skirmish at, iii., 600.  
**SALERS CREEK, Delaware**, ii., 153.  
**SALINGSBURG**. (See Sorubiers.)  
**SALISBURY, Iv.**, 588.  
**SALMON FALLS, N. H.**, attacked, ii., 447.  
**SALTONSTALL, RICHARD**, in witch trials, ii., 459.  
**SALTONSTALL, COMMODORE**, iii., 617.  
**SALVATIERRA, FATHER**, ii., 568.  
**SALSBURG, LEOPOLD**, Archbishop of, iii., 149.  
**SALSBURGERS, THE**, iii., 148 *et seq.*  
**SAMOSIT** sells land, i., 335; visits Plymouth, 400.  
**SAN ANTONIO, Texas**, ii., 600.  
**SAN ANTONIO DE VALERO**, in Texas, ii., 600.  
**SANCHEZ, ALONSO**, voyage of, i., 100.  
**SANDHUEN, Del.**, ii., 153.  
**SANDIFORD**, an early abolitionist, iii., 177.  
**SANDOVAL, of Texas**, ii., 601.  
**SANDUSKY, FORT**, iii., 256-257, 321.  
**SANDYS, SIR EDWIN**, treasurer of Virginia Company, i., 306; assists the Puritans, 351.  
**SANDYS, GEORGE**, of Virginia Company, ii., 202.  
**SANFORD, JOHN**, ii., 44, note.  
**SANFORD, MR.**, iv., 426.  
**SANFORD, SARAH**, treatment in New Orleans, iv., 530.  
**SANFORD, SENATOR**, iv., 269.  
**SAN FRANCISCO, Cal.**, ii., 575 *et seq.*  
**SAN JACINTO, Texas**, battle of, iv., 362.  
**"SAN JACINTO," THE**, overhauls the *Trent*, iv., 460.  
**SAN MATRO**, Spanish fort in Florida, i., 218.  
**SAN RAFAEL DE ATOUN**, ii., 568.  
**SAN SABA, Texas**, ii., 602.  
**SAN SALVADOR**, first land seen by Columbus, i., 118.  
**SANTA ANNA**, captured, iv., 368; returns to Mexico, and assumes chief command, 371.  
**SANTA BARBARA, Mexico**, ii., 578, 588.  
**SANTA FE, New Mexico**, ii., 588; occupied by U. S. forces, iv., 372.  
**SANTANOL, LUIS DE**, i., 109.  
**SANTA ROSA, Island of**, ii., 522.  
**SANUTE**, an Indian, iii., 96.  
**SAN XAVIER DEL BAC**, mission of, ii., 596.  
**SAPHELO ISLAND**, iii., 167.  
**SARATOGA**, Indian atrocities at, iii., 261.  
**"SARATOGA," THE**, at Plattsburg, iv., 215.  
**SASSACUS**, a sachem, ii., 4, 16.  
**SATURIONA**, Indian chief in Florida, i., 197; welcomes De Gourgues, 216.  
**SAUGATUCK RIVER**, iii., 547.  
**SAULT Ste. MARIE**, ii., 592; iii., 256.  
**SAUNDERS, ADMIRAL**, iii., 204.  
**SAUSAMON (JOHN)**. (See Wussausmon.)  
**SAVAGE, THOMAS**, ii., 44, note.  
**SAVAGE, MR.**, onlogist Brooks, iv., 421.  
**SAVAGE'S STATION**, battle of, iv., 468.  
**SAVANNAH, Ga.**, iii., 144; captured, 618; summoned to surrender by D'Esming, iv., 9; assaulted by the American and French forces, 10; evacuated by the British, 83; captured by Sherman, 596.  
**"SAVANNAH," voyage of the**, iv., 275.  
**SAXTON, RUFUS**, in South Carolina, iv., 467.  
**SAY AND SEAL, LORD**, ii., 5, 81; patent, 265.  
**SAYBROOK, Fort** at, ii., 5; colony at, 31; iii., 4.  
**SATLE, WM.**, of Carolina, ii., 281.  
**SCALPS**, bounty offered for, iii., 124; iv., 188.  
**SCAMMELL, COL.**, iii., 584.  
**SOARDSDALE**, iii., 614.  
**SCHENECTADY**, ii., 245, 343, 332; massacre at, iii., 19.  
**SCHLOSSER, ENSIGN**, at St. Joseph, iii., 321.  
**SCHOFIELD, GEN. JOHN M.**, in Arkansas, iv., 542; in Atlanta campaign, 579 *et seq.*  
**SCHOODIC RIVER**. (See St. Croix.)  
**SCHOOL-HOUSE**, first west of the Hudson, iii., 243.  
**SCHOOLS** established in Md., iii., 67; in S. C., 104; lands given for, iv., 168.  
**SCHUTE, SWEN**, at Fort Trinity, ii., 158.  
**SCHUYLER, FORT**, iii., 576.  
**SCHUYLER, ADONIAH**, iii., 282, note.  
**SCHUYLER, PETER**, at Albany, iii., 17, 19; on the Mohawk, 29; goes to England with chiefs, 44.  
**SCHUYLER, PHILIP**, at Oswego, iii., 290; appointed Maj.-gen., 407; his expedition against Canada, 439 *et seq.*; takes command of the Northern Department, 571; court-martialed, 573, note; reinstated, 583; opinion of the Vermontese, iv., 82.  
**SCHUTTKILL RIVER**, ii., 150, 151.  
**"SCOTO," THE**, at New Orleans, iv., 529.  
**SCITUATE, Mass.**, Indian attack on, ii., 415.  
**SCOTCH PRESBYTERIANS**, in N. H., iii., 138.  
**SCOTT, FORT**, iv., 249.  
**SCOTT, GEN. CHARLES**, iv., 115.  
**SCOTT, JOHN**, ii., 257 *et seq.*  
**SCOTT, CAPT. JOHN**, iii., 118.  
**SCOTT, GEN. JOHN MORIN**, iii., 453, 496, 544.  
**SCOTT, LIEUT.**, his party massacred, iv., 250.  
**SCOTT, PATIENCE**, at Boston, ii., 190.  
**SCOTT, SIR WALTER**, iii., 618.  
**SCOTT, WINFIELD**, at Queenstown, iv., 190; at Lundy's Lane, 212; in Black Hawk war, 295; goes to Charleston, 308; commands in Florida, 362; sent to Canadian frontier in 1867, 365; in Mexican war, 373 *et seq.*; nominated for President, 403; in the civil war, 451 *et seq.*  
**SCOTTISH EMIGRANTS** to N. C., iii., 464.  
**SCRIVENER**, of Virginia, i., 290.  
**SCROOBY**, home of separatists, i., 372, 374.  
**"SEA ADVENTURE,"** wreck of, i., 292.  
**SEIGURA, JOHN BAPTIST**, missionary, i., 220.  
**SEAL of New England**, iii., 8, 9.  
**SEAL of New York**, broken, iii., 11.  
**SEARS, ISAAC**, iii., 456, 468 *et seq.*  
**SECESSION of Southern States**, iv., 440, 448, note.  
**SEDDON, JAMES A.**, iv., 535.  
**SEDGWICK, MAJOR**, ii., 148.  
**SEDGWICK**, member of Congress, iv., 261.  
**SEDGWICK, GEN. JOHN**, in peninsular campaign, iv., 476 *et seq.*; at Chancellorsville, 548; in overland campaign, iv., 571 *et seq.*; killed, 574.  
**SEKONK, Mass.**, attack on, ii., 415.  
**SEKONK RIVER, R. I.**, ii., 406.  
**SERLY, CAPTAIN**, killed, ii., 418.  
**SEIGNELAY, MARQUIS DE**, ii., 510, 516.  
**SELDEN, CAPTAIN**, quoted, iii., 598, note.  
**SELDEN, JOHN**, on witchcraft, ii., 452.  
**SELGON**, an Indian chief in Florida, i., 218.  
**SEMINOLE WAR**, first, iv., 246; second, iv., 260.  
**SENECA CASTLE**, iv., 6.  
**SENECA INDIANS**, at war in Va., ii., 294; join Pontiac, iii., 313.  
**SEQUASSON**, a sachem, ii., 94.  
**"SERAPIS,"** captured, iii., 620.  
**SERIGNY**, a brother of Blenville, ii., 524.  
**SEVEN CITIES, OR SEVEN BISHOPS**, island of, i., 13, 25.  
**SEVEN PINNS**, battle of, iv., 475.  
**SEVENTH N. Y. REGIMENT**, iv., 447.  
**SEVERN, RIVER**, battle, ii., 217 *et seq.*  
**SEWALL, Chief Justice of Mass.**, iii., 323.  
**SEWALL, MR.**, in first Colonial Congress, iii., 30.  
**SEWARD, WM. H.**, in controversy with Southern Governors, iv., 340, 341; becomes leader in the Senate, 392; his higher law, 396; his estimate of the South's confidence in him, 433; argument on the *Trent* affair, 461; offers to resign his Secretaryship, 511; attempted assassination, 593.  
**SEYMOUR**, Attorney-general, iii., 59.

- SEYMOUR, HORATIO, his address to rioters, *iv.*, 560.  
 SETMOUR, RICHARD, *i.*, 318.  
 SHACKAMONX, scene of Penn's treaty, *ii.*, 493.  
 SHADES OF DEATH, THE, *iii.*, 265.  
 SHADRACH, case of, *iv.*, 393.  
 SHAFESBURY, EARL OF, *ii.*, 269, 287.  
 "SHANKON," THE, captures the *Chesapeake*, *iv.*, 206.  
 SHANNON, WILSON, Governor of Kansas, *iv.*, 411.  
 SHAPLEY, CAPT., at Fort Trumbull, *iv.*, 68.  
 SHARP, a Catholic, at Albany, *iii.*, 17.  
 SHARPSBURG, *iv.*, 501.  
 SHATTOCK, SAMUEL, and the Friends, *ii.*, 186, 197.  
 SHAW, COL. ROBERT G., commands 64th Massachusetts, and falls at Fort Wagner, *iv.*, 644.  
 SHAWNOES, THE, *iii.*, 258.  
 SHAWOMET, *ii.*, 71, note, 74; named Warwick, 98, 99.  
 SHAY'S REBELLION, *iv.*, 97.  
 SHEAFFE, ROGER, *iv.*, 196.  
 SHEARMAN, PHILIP, *ii.*, 44, note.  
 SHEE, COL., *iii.*, 518.  
 SHELBOURNE, EARL OF, *iii.*, 289, 351, 600, Colonial Secretary, *iv.*, 75; First Lord of the Treasury, 76.  
 SHELBY, COL., at King's Mountain, *iv.*, 83.  
 SHELTON, COL., in command at Lower Salem, *iv.*, 19.  
 SHELL-HEAPS, *i.*, 14.  
 SHELTER ISLAND, claimed by Farrett, *ii.*, 84.  
 SHENANDOAH VALLEY, *iii.*, 74, 77.  
 SHEPHERD, COL., *iii.*, 513.  
 SHEBURNES, MAJ., surrenders, *iii.*, 449.  
 SHERIDAN, GEN. P. H., at Chattanooga, *iv.*, 566; in Western Virginia, 593; at Winchester and Fisher's Hill, 594; his ride, 595; at Five Forks, 596.  
 SHERMAN, CAPT. ISAAC, *iii.*, 538.  
 SHERMAN, ROGER, of committee to draft declaration, *iii.*, 433.  
 SHERMAN, THOMAS W., commands Fort Royal expedition, *iv.*, 459.  
 SHERMAN, WM. T., sent to California, *iv.*, 873; at Bull Run, 452; at Shiloh, 523; at Vicksburg, 538 *et seq.*; at Fort Hindman, 540; relieves Knoxville, 564; Meridian expedition, 568; his Atlanta campaign, 579 *et seq.*; march to the sea, 584 *et seq.*; captures Johnston, 599.  
 SHEWKIRK, PASTOR, quoted, *iii.*, 511.  
 SHIELDS, GEN., in Mexico, *iv.*, 379.  
 SHILOH, battle of, *iv.*, 522.  
 SHIPPEN, EDWARD, *iv.*, 17.  
 SHIRLEY, WM., of Mass., *iii.*, 202; Louisburg expedition, 208; the mob, 220; at Niagara, 282 *et seq.*  
 SHOALS, ISLES OF, *ii.*, 425 *et seq.*  
 SHOREHAM, Vt., *iii.*, 434.  
 SHORTREDGE and his daughter, *iii.*, 199.  
 SHOTTON, SAMPSON, of Gorton party, *ii.*, 75, note.  
 SHOVEL, SIE CLAUDESLEY, *i.*, 617, note.  
 SHREVE, COL., *iv.*, at Springfield, 15.  
 SHREVEPORT, *iv.*, 597.  
 SHREWSBURY (the *Adventure* galley), *iii.*, 38.  
 SHUTE, SAMUEL, Governor of Mass., *iii.*, 128; contentions with the General Court, 130; sails for England, 134; in N. H., 183; goes to England, 189; retires from office, 200.  
 SIOCHA INDIANS, *ii.*, 518.  
 SICKLES, GEN. DANIEL E., at Chancellorsville, *iv.*, 546; at Gettysburg, 552 *et seq.*  
 SIDNEY, SIR HENRY, *i.*, 227, 230, note, 235.  
 SIERRA NEVADA MOUNTAINS, pictures on, *i.*, 62.  
 SIGEL, GEN. FRANK, his command in Missouri, *iv.*, 455; succeeds Fremont, 492.  
 SILLIMAN, GEN. G. S., *iii.*, 506, 547.  
 SIMCOX, LIEUT.-COL., his Rangers, *iii.*, 559; in Virginia, *iv.*, 50 *et seq.*  
 SIMCOX, Gov., campaign in Ohio, *iv.*, 117.  
 SIMMS, THOS. M., *iv.*, 399.  
 SIMPSON, LIEUTENANT, account of Inscription Rock, *ii.*, 684, 685, and note.  
 SIOUX INDIANS, *ii.*, 500.  
 SIX NATIONS, *iii.*, 48; treaties with, in Va., 74, 250 (see also Five Nations); Sullivan's expedition against, *iv.*, 2; their thrift, 6.  
 SIX-TOWN POINT, N. Y., *iii.*, 289.  
 SKELTON, REV. MR., at Salem, *i.*, 521, 541.  
 SKENE, MAJOR, *iii.*, 434, 436, 550.  
 SKENESBOROUGH, Vt., *iii.*, 434-473.  
 SKIWARROBS, a Maine Indian, *i.*, 318.  
 SKOLNUS, the Pole, *i.*, 139.  
 SKULLING, Indians of the Northmen, *i.*, 44, 52.  
 SKULLS, FOSSIL, the Calaveras, *i.*, 17; the Neanderthal and Dorroby, 83; from moulds, 83.  
 SLADE, WM., *iv.*, 339.  
 SLATE ROCK (Providence R. I.), *ii.*, 89, 51.  
 SLATER, SAMUEL, *iv.*, 814.  
 SLAVERY, in Va., *ii.*, 225; in New Netherland, 245; in New York, *iii.*, 4; in Ga., 153; in Penn., 175, 177; opposition to, *iv.*, 109; the question of extension, 282 *et seq.*; the question raised by Randolph, 284.  
 SLAVES, importation of to S. C., *iii.*, 108; in the Territories, 390; the clergy on, 393; rendition of by the British, *iv.*, 241.  
 SLAVE-TRADE, paragraph on, in the Declaration of Independence, *iii.*, 455; domestic, *iv.*, 261.  
 SLECHTSNORST, BARNET VAN, *ii.*, 123, 129 *et seq.*  
 SLEMMER, ADAM J., holds Pensacola, *iv.*, 441.  
 SLIDELL, JOHN, on the Sumner affair, *iv.*, 420; taken from the *Zen*, 469.  
 SLOCUM, GEN. HENRY W., at Chancellorsville, *iv.*, 545; in march to the sea, 585 *et seq.*  
 SLOPER, WILLIAM, *iii.*, 143, note.  
 SLOUGHTER, COL. HENRY, of N. Y., *iii.*, 21 *et seq.*  
 SMALL-POX IN MASS., *iii.*, 127, 423.  
 SMALLWOOD'S REGIMENT, *iii.*, 404, 515, 544; at Germantown, 559.  
 SMITH, a New York lawyer, *iii.*, 230, note.  
 SMITH, opposes the Constitution, *iv.*, 103.  
 SMITH, LIEUT.-COL., of Baltimore, at Fort Mifflin, *iii.*, 562.  
 SMITH, COL., *iii.*, 338, 386.  
 SMITH, GEN. A. J., in Red River expedition, *iv.*, 567.  
 SMITH, GEN. CHARLES F., death of, *iv.*, 522.  
 SMITH, GERRIT, anti-slavery society at his house, *iv.*, 330.  
 SMITH, G. W., at Seven Pines, *iv.*, 475.  
 SMITH, HENRY, *ii.*, 22, note.  
 SMITH, JOHN, the Separatist, *i.*, 376, 379.  
 SMITH, JOHN, *ii.*, 113, note.  
 SMITH, JOHN, of Nantucket, *iii.*, 2, note.  
 SMITH, CAPT. JOHN, *i.*, 258; at Jamestown, 269, 270; his charges against Wingfield, 277; made prisoner, 280; Pocahontas, 282; his history, 283; trial of, 285; Chesapeake Bay, 287; in England, 285; in New England, 327; friend of Hudson, 345; on Isles of Shoals, *ii.*, 425.  
 SMITH, CAPT. JOHN, at Gullford Court House, *iv.*, 47.  
 SMITH, JOSEPH, *iv.*, 427.  
 SMITH, JOSHUA HERT, his connection with Arnold's plot, *iv.*, 21.  
 SMITH, GEN. KERRY, at Knoxville, *iv.*, 530; in Tennessee, 538.  
 SMITH, LIEUT.-COL. MATTHEW, of Va., *iii.*, 561.  
 SMITH, REV. RALPH, *i.*, 520, 521.  
 SMITH, SAMUEL, *iii.*, 143, note.  
 SMITH, SAMUEL, in command at Baltimore, *iv.*, 222.  
 SMITH, THOMAS, trial of, *i.*, 507.  
 SMITH, THOMAS, of Carolina, *ii.*, 368.  
 SMITH, SIR THOMAS, treasurer of Virginia Company, *i.*, 305; in its council, 481.  
 SMITH, WILLIAM, *iii.*, 523, note.  
 SMITH POINT, Maryland, *i.*, 491.  
 SMUTTY NOSE (Isles of Shoals), *ii.*, 428.  
 SNORRI, first European child born in North America, *i.*, 54.  
 SNOW HILL, battle of, *iii.*, 98.  
 SNYDER BOY, killed, *iii.*, 363, note.  
 SOCIETY FOR THE PROPAGATION OF CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE, *iii.*, 150.  
 SODRINI, letter from Vespucci to, *i.*, 126.  
 SOLDIERS, quartering of, *iii.*, 352, 355.  
 SOLBERY, battle of, *ii.*, 347.  
 SOLID SOUTH, *iv.*, 242, 267.  
 SOLIS, a navigator, *i.*, 142.  
 SOLIS, ANTONIO DE, in Sonora, *ii.*, 592.  
 SOMER'S SOUND, Mo., *i.*, 325; Argall lands at, 327.  
 SOMERS ISLANDS, THE, *i.*, 294.  
 SOMERS, SIR GEORGE, patent to, *i.*, 267; in Virginia, 292; shipwrecked, 292.  
 SOMERS, LORD, his answer to Mather and Phips, *iii.*, 26; *Adventure* galley, 83; prosecuted, 86.  
 SOMERS, RICHARD, *iv.*, 160.  
 SOMERSET COURT-HOUSE, N. J., *iii.*, 535.  
 SOMERSVILLE, MASS., *iii.*, 394.  
 SONMANS, ARRENT, of East Jersey, *iii.*, 6, note.

- SONOMA, Cal., meetings of settlers at, *iv.*, 378.  
 SONORA (Arizona), *ii.*, 588, 589.  
 SONS OF LIBERTY, 343 *et seq.*, 456.  
 "SORLING," THE, frigate, *ii.*, 449.  
 SORUBIERO, MARGARET (Negro Plot), *iii.*, 226 *et seq.*  
 SOTHELL, SETH, of North Carolina, *ii.*, 287 *et seq.*; in South Carolina, 265 *et seq.*  
 SOTO, HERNANDO DE. (See De Soto.)  
 SOUTH AMERICAN STATES, congress of, *iv.*, 288.  
 SOUTHAMPTON INSURRECTION, THE, *iv.*, 319.  
 SOUTHAMPTON, EARL OF, *i.*, 262; treasurer of Virginia Company, 477.  
 SOUTHAARD, SAMUEL L., *iv.*, 278, note.  
 SOUTH CAROLINA, her public debt, *iii.*, 81; parties in, 82; her charter, 84; Indian war in, 95; public debt increased, 100; revolution in, 101; duties on imports repealed, 97, 100; a royal province, 103; religious condition of in 1720, 104; schools in, 104; population in 1790, 107; division of land in, 108; slave insurrection in, 157; adopts a provisional Constitution, 477; prepares for war, 406; adopts a State Constitution, 487, 488.  
 SOUTHERY, WILLIAM, abolitionist, *iii.*, 177.  
 SOUTHERLAND, LIEUTENANT, *iii.*, 162.  
 SOUTHERN STATES, condition of at close of Revolution, *iv.*, 91.  
 SOUTHTOWN, Conn., *iii.*, 114, 119.  
 SOUTH HAMPTON, *ii.*, 84, 85; land grants, 331.  
 SOUTH KINGSTON, R. I., fort at, *ii.*, 412, 413.  
 SOUTH MOUNTAIN, battle of, *iv.*, 501.  
 SOUTHOLD, *ii.*, 85; land grants, 331.  
 SOUTH RIVER. (See Delaware.)  
 SOUTH SEA BUBBLE, THE, *iii.*, 130.  
 SOUTHWICK, CASSANDRA, a Friend, *ii.*, 186.  
 SOUTHWICK, DANIEL, sold as slave, *ii.*, 189.  
 SOUTHWICK, JOSIAH, whipped, *ii.*, 186.  
 SOUTHWICK, LAWRENCE, imprisoned, *ii.*, 186.  
 SOUTHWICK, PROVIDED, sold as slave, *ii.*, 189.  
 SOUTRE, LE, French priest, *iii.*, 274.  
 SOWAMES. (See Barrington, R. I.)  
 SPAIN, during the Revolution, *iii.*, 546; her designs on the Western States, *iv.*, 137 *et seq.*  
 SPALDING, MR., *ii.*, 564.  
 SPANIARDS incite Indians and slaves to war in Georgia and Carolina, *iii.*, 157.  
 SPEAR, MAJOR, at Brandywine, *iii.*, 554.  
 SPECHT, GENERAL, *iii.*, 568 *et seq.*  
 SPECIAL PROVIDENCES, *ii.*, 54 *et seq.*  
 SPECIE sent to Boston, *iii.*, 217.  
 SPECIE PAYMENTS suspended, *iv.*, 244.  
 SPECULATION, era of, *iv.*, 336.  
 "SPERDWELL," THE, *i.*, 385, 386.  
 SPENCER, GEORGE, *iii.*, 232, note.  
 SPENCER, JOSEPH, *iii.*, 407, note; in N. Y., 462, 495.  
 SPENCER, COL. OLIVER, *iii.*, 546.  
 SPINOSA, of Diego, *ii.*, 561.  
 SPOTSWOOD, ALEXANDER, of Va., *iii.*, 72; expedition over the Blue Ridge, 73, 257; ceased to be Gov., 74; death, 76; assists General Hyde of N. C., 89.  
 SPOTTSYLVANIA, battle of, *iv.*, 574.  
 SPRINGFIELD, Mass., founded, *i.*, 552; *ii.*, 6; arsenal at, *iii.*, 545.  
 SPRINGFIELD, N. J., skirmish at, *iii.*, 546.  
 SPRINGFIELD, N. Y., burned, *iii.*, 609.  
 SPUTTEN DUYVIL CREEK, *ii.*, 516.  
 SQUAMSCOT FALLS. (See Exeter, N. H.)  
 NQUANDO, a sachem, *ii.*, 437, 442.  
 SQUIANTO, the INDIAN, *i.*, 331, 401.  
 SQUATTER SOVEREIGNTY, *iv.*, 406.  
 SQUAW SACHEMS. (See Westamoo and Magnua.)  
 STAFFORD COUNTY, Va., *ii.*, 204.  
 STAGG, in Virginia, *ii.*, 212.  
 STAMFORD, Conn., *ii.*, 136, 146.  
 STAMP ACT, THE, *iii.*, 328, 349.  
 STAMP DUTIES, *iii.*, 333.  
 STAMPS, refusal of, *iii.*, 349 *et seq.*  
 STAMDIS, MILLS, cruise of, *i.*, 391; fight with Indians, 408; at Merry Mount, 426; *ii.*, 149.  
 STANTON, EDWIN M., appointed Secretary of War, *iv.*, 405; Grant's testimony as to, 570.  
 STAR OF THE WEST, sent to Sumter, *iv.*, 444.  
 STARBUCK, EDWARD, of Nantucket, *iii.*, 3, note.  
 STARBUCK, NATHANIEL, of Nantucket, *iii.*, 3, note.  
 STARK, JOHN, at Ticonderoga, *iii.*, 298; at Bunker Hill, 402; at Trenton, 528; his home, 530; at Bennington, 581, 582.  
 STARK, punished at Hartford, *ii.*, 25.  
 STATE DEBTS, assumption of, *iv.*, 106.  
 STATE RIGHTS, first declaration of, *iv.*, 180; beginning of the contest, 283; discussed by Hayne and Webster, 305; Calhoun's toast, 308, note.  
 STATE STREET, Boston, *ii.*, 393.  
 STATE STREET, New York, *ii.*, 341.  
 STATEN ISLAND, sold, *i.*, 432, 442; Melyn's manor at, *ii.*, 136; Howe's troops on, *iii.*, 492; 496.  
 STATES, constitutions adopted, *iii.*, 457.  
 STATES GENERAL, THE, *ii.*, 134, 135, 138.  
 STAUNTON, Va., founded, *iii.*, 74.  
 STEAM NAVIGATION, *iv.*, 275, 276.  
 STEAMBOAT, Fulton's first, *iv.*, 169.  
 STEARNS, GEORGE L., *iv.*, 430.  
 STEBBINS, DANIEL, his account of Shays's rebellion, *iv.*, 98, note.  
 STEED BONNET, a pirate captain, *iii.*, 98.  
 STEELE, GEN. FRED., in Red River expedition, *iv.*, 567.  
 STEELE, JOHN, *ii.*, 22, note.  
 STEPHEN, GENERAL, at Trenton, *iii.*, 629; at Brandywine, 654; at Germantown, 659.  
 STEPHENS, MR., sent to Albany, *iii.*, 439.  
 STEPHENS, ALEXANDER H., elected Vice-president of the Confederacy, *iv.*, 440.  
 STEPHENS, SAMUEL, of N. C., *ii.*, 280, 284.  
 STEPHENS, WILLIAM, of Ga., *iii.*, 165.  
 STERLING, COLONEL, *iii.*, 532.  
 STERRETT, LIEUT., service in Mediterranean, in the war with Tripoli, *iv.*, 155.  
 STEUBEN, BARON FREDERICK WILLIAM VON, at Valley Forge, *iii.*, 593; his character, 597; at Monmouth, 602 *et seq.*; in Virginia, *iv.*, 50.  
 STEUBENVILLE, Ohio, pictured rock at, *i.*, 61.  
 STEVENS, commands militia in the Southern campaign, *iv.*, 34.  
 STEVENS, GEN., killed, *iv.*, 498.  
 STEVENS, JOHN, *iv.*, 275.  
 STEVENSON, a signer of the *Vertoght*, *ii.*, 134.  
 STEVENSON, MARMADUCE, *ii.*, 190, 193.  
 STEWART, CAPT., captures *Cyane* and *Lerant*, *iv.*, 225.  
 STEWART, COLONEL, at Monmouth, *iii.*, 605.  
 STEWART, LIEUT.-COL., left in command by Rawdon, *iv.*, 62.  
 STEWART, ISAAC, on Welsh tradition, *i.*, 71.  
 STEWART, SIR JOHN, *ii.*, 427, note.  
 STOCKNET, COLONEL, *iii.*, 631.  
 STILLMAN, MAJOR, *iv.*, 295.  
 STILLWATER, battles of, *iii.*, 585, 589.  
 STERLING, LADY, claims Long Island, *ii.*, 124.  
 STERLING, LORD, at New York, *iii.*, 461, 462, note, 486; at Brooklyn, 562; at Trenton, 629; at Brandywine, 644; at Germantown, 659; his raid on Staten Island, *iv.*, 11.  
 STIRLING, WILLIAM, EARL OF, *ii.*, 34, 124.  
 STODDARD, THE REV. SOLOMON, *iii.*, 205.  
 STONE, Governor of Md., *ii.*, 214.  
 STONE, of Maryland, opinion as to State debts, *iv.*, 106, note.  
 STONE, CHARLES P., *iv.*, 454.  
 STONE RIVER, battle of, *iv.*, 536.  
 STONE, SAMUEL, teacher, *i.*, 540, 551.  
 STONE, REV. SAMUEL, *ii.*, 9 *et seq.*, 37.  
 STONE, WILLIAM, murdered by Indians, *i.*, 558.  
 STONINGTON, Conn., *ii.*, 12; *iii.*, 114; bombarded, *iv.*, 216.  
 STONE STREET. (See Brouwer Street.)  
 STONEMALL. (See Jackson, Thos. J.)  
 STONO FERRY, fight at, *iii.*, 614.  
 STONO INLET, S. C., *ii.*, 361.  
 STONY CREEK, *iii.*, 524; battle of, *iv.*, 197.  
 STONY POINT, captured by the British, *iii.*, 615; recaptured by Wayne, 616.  
 STORRS, HENRY R., *iv.*, 257.  
 STORV, JOSEPH, *iv.*, 130, 137.  
 STROUGHTON, CAPTAIN, in Pequot war, *ii.*, 15.  
 STROUGHTON, WILLIAM, of Mass., *ii.*, 401; witch, 453 *et seq.*; *iii.*, 20, 110, 120.  
 STOUT, MR., his testimony, *iv.*, 339.  
 STOUT, SAMUEL, *iii.*, 526, note.  
 STRACHEY, WILLIAM, his account of Pocahontas and Powhatan, *i.*, 231, 233, 236; of Somers's shipwreck, 232, 233.  
 STRAT-FLOU, at boy of, in Wales, *i.*, 67.  
 STRATFORD, Conn., settled, *ii.*, 31.  
 STRICKER, JOHN, at North Point, *iv.*, 223.

- STRINGHAM, SILAS H.**, commands Hatteras expedition, iv., 458.  
**STRONG, CALLES**, satirized, iv., 239.  
**STRONG, LEONARD**, in Maryland, ii., 219, note.  
**STROTHER, JOHN**, iv., 210.  
**STRYKER, WILLIAM S.**, iii., 527, note.  
**STUART, LAURENCE**, at Guilford Court House, iv., 47.  
**STUART, J. E. B.**, raid on the Chickahominy, iv., 478; raid on Pope's headquarters, 495; at Gettysburg, 555.  
**STUART, MOSES**, iv., 398.  
**STUDY HILL**, Blackstone's house at, ii., 407.  
**STURGIS, MAJOR**, iv., 456.  
**STUYVESANT, PETER**, at Curaçoa, i., 461; New Netherland, 463; in New Amsterdam, ii., 115 *et seq.*; his administration, 122; controversies, 123 *et seq.*, 128, 130 *et seq.*, 135, 136, 145 *et seq.*; visits Delaware, 151, 152 *et seq.*; the W. I., 157; New Sweden, 158 *et seq.*; returns, 232; concessions, 236, 237; treatment of Lutherans and others, 237 *et seq.*; of Quakers, 239 *et seq.*; warning to the Co., 247; affairs on the Delaware, 248 *et seq.*; on Long Island, etc., 257; surrender of New Netherlands, 262 *et seq.*; oath of allegiance, 320; secures trade to N. Y., 335; death, 341.  
**SUBERCASE**, at Port Royal, iii., 126.  
**SUCRE**, iv., 141.  
**SODDURY, MASS.**, ii., 416.  
**SUFFOLK COUNTY, LONG ISLAND**, ii., 327.  
**SUFFOLK RESOLUTIONS, THE**, iii., 472.  
**SUGAR**, production and export, iv., 171.  
**SUGAR ACT, THE**, iii., 351, 355.  
**SUGAR LOAF MOUNTAIN**, iii., 572.  
**SULLIVAN, FORT**, at Charleston, iii., 467 *et seq.*  
**SULLIVAN, JOHN**, iii., 407, note; at Boston, 426; at N. Y., 429; in Canada, 450; at Ticonderoga, 450; at N. Y., 462, 485; succeeds Leo, 525; at Brandywine, 551; at Germantown, 559; battle of R. I., 607; his expedition to central New York, iv., 2.  
**SULLIVAN'S ISLAND**, iii., 467.  
**SUNNER, CHARLES**, assaulted, iv., 419.  
**SUNNER, GEN. E. V.**, in Peninsular campaign, iv., 467; at Antietam, 502.  
**SUNTER, FORT**, iv., 442-446.  
**SUNTER, THOMAS**, his services in the southern campaign, iv., 31 *et seq.*; defeated by Tarleton, 87.  
**SUNBURY, GA.**, captured, iii., 618.  
**SUSQUEHANNA INDIANS**, in Md., i., 508, 509.  
**SUSQUEHANNOCK INDIANS**, ii., 214, 294.  
**SUTHERLAND, CAPT.**, his advice to André, iv., 21.  
**SUTTER, COL.**, iv., 387.  
**SWANNEE, JACKSON** marches on, iv., 254.  
**SWANENDAEL, DUTCH COLONY** at, i., 433, 436; sold to W. I. Co., 442.  
**SWAIN, JOHN**, of Nantucket, iii., 2, note.  
**SWAIN, RICHARD**, of Nantucket, iii., 2, note.  
**SWAIN, WILLIAM**, ii., 22, note.  
**"SWALLOW" THE**, ii., 181, 182.  
**SWANSEA, WALES**, wreck of *Princess* at, ii., 120.  
**SWANSEA, MASS.**, Indian attack at, ii., 406.  
**SWARTHMORE HALL**, residence of Fox, ii., 173.  
**SWARTWOUT, COLONEL**, iii., 462.  
**SWEDEN**, witchcraft trials in, ii., 458.  
**SWEDS**, settlement of, ii., 150 *et seq.*, 160.  
**SWEDS FORD**, iii., 558.  
**SWEDS FARM**, iii., 585.  
**SYKES, GEN. GEORGE**, at Gettysburg, iv., 552.  
**SYMMES, JOHN CLEVELAND**, iv., 112.  
**TABLET**, a leaden, iii., 255, and note.  
**TANNA INDIANS**, ii., 514 *et seq.*, 564.  
**TALLER, COLONEL**, of Mass., iii., 128.  
**TALCOT, MAJOR**, ii., 415, 417.  
**TALCOTT, JOHN**, at Westchester, ii., 257.  
**TALIPOOSA INDIANS**, ii., 564.  
**TALLADEGA, FORT**, fight at, iv., 208.  
**TALLEYRAND**, implicated in proposed bribery, iv., 183.  
**TALLMADGE, JAMES**, on Missouri bill, iv., 265.  
**TALLMADGE, MAJOR BENJAMIN**, at North Castle, iv., 20; connection with the capture of André, 25.  
**TALLUSCHATCHES**, fight at, iv., 208.  
**TALLMADGE** at Schenectady, iii., 19.  
**TALON, JEAN**, in Canada, ii., 501, 502.  
**TAMAROA**, Indian village of, ii., 518.  
**TAMINENT, sachem**, at Penn's treaty, ii., 494.  
**TAMOCOMO**, Indian in Va., i., 304.  
**TANNEY, ROGER B.**, Secy. of Treasury, iv., 302; in the Prigg case, 347; his Dred Scott decision, 347.  
**TAPPAN, LEWIS**, his house sacked, iv., 330.  
**TAR-CHA-CHA**, killed, iv., 235.  
**TARIFF**, as a sectional question, iv., 299; of 1823, 291; bill for protective, 107; Clay's, 309; Verplanck's, 310; of 1824, 278.  
**TARLETON, BANASTRE**, his campaign in the South, iv., 80 *et seq.*; in Virginia, 65.  
**TARRATINE INDIANS**, ii., 485.  
**TATATEAX**, a supposed Indian king, ii., 569.  
**TATNALL, JOSIAH**, iv., 458.  
**TAUNTON, MASS.**, ii., 404 *et seq.*  
**TAXATION** of the colonies, iii., 568 *et seq.*  
**TAYLER, COL.**, repatriee of, iii., 49, note.  
**TAYLOR, DR.**, iv., 388.  
**TAYLOR, JOHN**, travels of, ii., 181.  
**TAYLOR, JOHN W.**, iv., 257.  
**TAYLOR, ZACHARY**, in Seminole war, iv., 353; in Mexican war, 369 *et seq.*; elected President, 386; policy, 389; death, 394.  
**TEA**, duty on, etc., iii., 366 *et seq.*  
**TEACHE**, commander of pirates, iii., 87; killed, 96.  
**TECUMSAH**, at Fort Stephenson, iv., 194; at Tippecanoe, 182; killed, 200; mission to the Southern Indians, 203.  
**TELEGRAPH, MORSE'S INVENTION**, iv., 315; the Atlantic, 423.  
**TEMPLE'S FARM**, iii., 398.  
**TEMPLE, JOHN**, his duel, iii., 369.  
**TEMPLE, SIR THOMAS**, ii., 385.  
**TEN BROECK, GEN.**, iii., 587.  
**TENNESSEE**, visited by De Soto, ii., 509; Washington County, iii., 610.  
**TENNIS COURT, THE**, iii., 369, note.  
**TERRE HAUTE**, iv., 182.  
**TERRY, GEN. A. H.**, captures Fort Fisher, iv., 596.  
**"TEST ACT," THE**, passed, ii., 353.  
**TEW, A PIRATE**, iii., 24, 37.  
**TEW, RICHARD**, ii., 113, note.  
**TEXAS (State of)**, La Salle in, ii., 517 *et seq.*; annexed to the U. S., 555; missions and posts in, 568 *et seq.*; boundaries, iv., 394; the question of acquisition, 362 *et seq.*; treaty rejected, 368; annexation, 368.  
**TRACHER. (See Teach.)**  
**TRACHER, OXENBRIDGE**, iii., 392.  
**TRACHER, REV. PETER**, iii., 400, 507, 576.  
**TRAMES RIVER**, ii., 4, 11, 14.  
**TRANET, EARL OF**, ii., 435, note.  
**TRANKSGIVING (Negro Plot)**, iii., 242.  
**TRAYER, ELI**, iv., 408.  
**TREVELT, ANDRÉ**, French navigator, i., 310.  
**THOMAS**, proposes a compromise, iv., 268.  
**THOMAS, LIEUT.**, killed at Savannah, iv., 10.  
**THOMAS, GEORGE**, of Penn., iii., 189.  
**THOMAS, GEN. GEORGE H.**, iv., 532; at Chickamauga, 551; supersedes Rosecrans, 563; in Sherman's Atlanta campaign, 579 *et seq.*; defeats Hood at Nashville, 584.  
**THOMAS, GENERAL JOHN**, iii., 407, note; at Dorchester Heights, 425; in Canada, 449.  
**THOMPSON**, accompanies Washington to New York, iv., 105, note.  
**THOMPSON, GEN.**, iii., 450.  
**THOMPSON, COL. WM.**, iii., 466.  
**THOMPSON, DAVID**, at Portsmouth, i., 384; at Thompson's Island, 423.  
**THOMPSON, HENRY**, at Oriskany, iii., 578.  
**THOMPSON'S ISLAND**, i., 423.  
**THORBRANDSON, SNORRI**, a Norse, i., 46.  
**THORNHALL**, a Northman, i., 48.  
**THORNE ROBERT**, letter of, i., 223.  
**THORNTON, DR.**, saves Patent Office, iv., 221.  
**THOROUGHFARE GAP**, iv., 486.  
**THORSTEIN OF ERICSFJORD**, i., 45.  
**THORVALD**, the Northman, i., 42 *et seq.*  
**THORVALD**, a Greenland, i., 46, 57, 58.  
**THROAT-DISTEMPER**, iii., 204, note.  
**THROCKMORTON, JOHN**, ii., 40, note.  
**THROG'S NECK**, the British occupy, iii., 513; reconnoissance at, iv., 68.  
**TIENHOVEN, ADRIAN VAN**, ii., 155.  
**TIENHOVEN, CORNELIS VAN**, ii., 118; in Holland, 182, 183, 184; fiscal, 183, 150.



- TIGONDEROGA, III., 289; attacked by Abercrombie, 291 *et seq.*; occupied by Amherst, 302; importance of, 481, 482; Allen's expedition, 438 *et seq.*; Burgoyne captures, 473.
- TIGUA INDIANS, II., 428.
- TILGHMAN, GEN., at Fort Henry, IV., 516.
- TILGHMAN, LIEUT.-COL. TRENCH, III., 496.
- TILLEY, JOHN AND EDWARD, I., 398, 398.
- TIMBER ISLAND, II., 160.
- TIMBY, THEODORE R., IV., 464.
- TINDALL, THOMAS, assault on Lord Baltimore, I., 485.
- TINICUM ISLAND, settled by Swedes, I., 471; II., 150, 151, 152.
- TIOGA POINT, Sullivan moves on, IV., 4.
- TIPPECANOE, battle of, IV., 182.
- TISQUANTUM. (See Squanto.)
- TITUBA, a negro slave, II., 457.
- TIVERTON, R. I., fort at, II., 404, 406.
- TOBACCO, in England, I., 250, note; profit of, 302; in Conn., II., 26; in Va., 210; III., 54-56.
- TOMBIQUEE RIVER, II., 547.
- TOM, King of the Narragansetts, III., 115.
- TOMO CHICUT, III., 145, 151.
- TOMOKA RIVER, II., 558.
- TOMOQUA INDIANS, II., 558.
- TOMPKINS, DANIEL D., chosen Vice-president, IV., 246.
- TONTY, HENRI DE, with La Salle, II., 512 *et seq.*; at St. Joseph, 516, letter of, 523.
- TOOMBS, ROBERT, approves the assault on Mr. Sumner, IV., 420.
- TOPPEKA, KANSAS, legislature meets at, IV., 413.
- TOPPING, THOMAS, II., 320.
- TOBIE, in Boston, III., 395; in N. Y., 455; on Long Island, 459; in N. C., 460; in Central N. Y., 609.
- TORONTO. (See York.)
- TORRETT, JAMES, sells Nantucket, III., 2, note.
- TOSCANELLI, PAUL, geographer, I., 104.
- TOWER, THOMAS, III., 143, note.
- TOWNSEND, GENERAL, III., 304; at Quebec, 310.
- TOWNSHEND, CHARLES, III., 343, note, 352.
- TOWSON, CAPT., at Chippewa, IV., 211.
- TOULER, RICHARD, attacked, II., 439.
- TRACY, DR., at Quebec, II., 322 *et seq.*
- TRADE of the Colonies, III., 331.
- TRADING-POSTS, English, in Maine, III., 197.
- TREAT, GOVERNOR, III., 27.
- TREAT, MAJOR, at Bloody Brook, II., 412.
- TREAT, ROBERT, at Newark, N. J., II., 322.
- TREATY OF PEACE WITH ENGLAND, IV., 77; signed, 89; of Ghent, 226, 240.
- TRENT AFFAIR, IV., 459.
- TRENTON, N. J., III., 622, 525, 529, 530.
- TRIMBLE, his account of Malvern Hill, IV., 488.
- TRIMMINGOS, SUSANNA, and witchcraft, II., 467.
- TRINITY CHURCH, N. Y., buys farm of Bogardus, II., 121, note; burned, III., 511.
- TRINITY RIVER, II., 520.
- TRIPLE ALLIANCE, THE (of 1668), II., 346.
- TRIPPE, LIEUT., service in Mediterranean in the war with Tripoli, IV., 158.
- TRIPOLI, war with, IV., 155.
- TROMP, ADMIRAL, II., 139.
- TROTT, NICHOLAS, of S. C., III., 96, 100.
- TROUP, GOV., on State rights and slavery, IV., 268.
- TRUMAN, MAJOR THOMAS, of Va., II., 294, 295.
- TRUMBULL, FORT, capture of, IV., 68.
- TRUMBULL, GOV., of Conn., III., 413.
- TRUMBULL, JOHN, III., 409.
- TRUMBULL, JOSEPH, III., 409.
- TRAY COUNTY, III., 608.
- TRAYON, GOVERNOR, III., 459; at N. Y., 492; at Danbury, 547; in Connecticut, 615.
- TRMUL, British, I., 21.
- TUNIS, treaty with, IV., 244.
- TURNER, CAPTAIN, at Turner's Falls, II., 414.
- TURNER, NAT., his insurrection, IV., 319 *et seq.*
- TURNER, ROBERT, of East Jersey, III., 6, note.
- TURNER'S FALLS, MASS., II., 414, 415.
- TURNER'S GAP, IV., 500.
- TURTLE BAY, III., 457.
- TUSCARORA, destroyed, IV., 202.
- TUSCARORAS, join the Five Nations, III., 48, 94; in North Carolina, 91.
- TURCUMBA, Ala., IV., 526.
- TUTTILL, WILLIAM, of New Haven, II., 156, note.
- TWIGGS, COL., at Fowltown, IV., 249.
- TWIGGS, GEN. DAVID E., in Mexico, IV., 373; his treachery, 441.
- TYBEE ISLAND, light-house begun, III., 147.
- TYLER, GEN., at Bull Run, IV., 451.
- TYLER, JOHN, accession to the Presidency, IV., 359; votes, 360; on the Texas question, 363.
- TYNNE, COL. EDWARD, Gov. of S. C., III., 85, 88.
- TERKER, finds grapes in Vinland, I., 42.
- UCITA, an Indian chief in Florida, I., 158.
- ULLOA, FRANCISCO DE, in Cal., II., 566.
- UNADILLA destroyed, III., 609.
- UNCAS, sachem, II., 9, 16; murders Miantonomo, 92 *et seq.*, 141, 142.
- UNDERHILL, JOHN, I., 458, 460; II., 2, 3, 10; in Pequot war, 2, 3, 10, *et seq.*; on Long Island, 142 *et seq.*; in R. I., 143, 144.
- UNIFORMS, III., 494.
- UNION OF COLONIES, plan of a, III., 261.
- UNIONTOWN, N. J., III., 522.
- UNITED COLONIES OF NEW ENGLAND, II., 49.
- UNITED STATES BANK, chartered, IV., 244.
- "UNITED STATES," frigate, captures *Macedonia*, IV., 193; blockaded at New London, 207.
- UNION, first movement toward, IV., 99.
- UNION, village of, IV., 4.
- UNZAGA, Spanish Governor, IV., 139.
- UPLAND. (See Chester, Pa.)
- UPSHALL, NICHOLAS, on the Friends, II., 180.
- UPSHUR, SECRETARY, appointed, IV., 365; death, 367.
- URY, JOHN (Negro Plot), III., 239 *et seq.*
- USHER, JOHN, of N. H., II., 432 *et seq.*
- USSELINK, WILLIAM, I., 343, note, 465, 466.
- UTIE, NATHANIEL, of Md., II., 249.
- UTRECHT, L. I., the British occupy, III., 497.
- UTRECHT, TREATY OF, II., 524; III., 46, 208.
- UTRECHT, Union of, I., 341.
- VAAERCK, the baker, his connection with the Negro Plot, III., 226.
- VALLDIDIA, an Indian king, I., 58.
- VALLEY FORD, III., 565, 563.
- VALPARAISO, fight in Harbor of, IV., 223.
- VAN BUREN, MARTIN, Secretary of State, IV., 298; administration as President, 354 *et seq.*; position in 1840, 353; free-soil candidate, 386.
- VAN CORTLANDT, STEPHEN, member of New York Council, III., 12; anecdote of, 12, note; flight to Albany, 16.
- VAN COURTLANDT, COL., III., 584.
- VAN CURLE, ARENDT, I., 442.
- VAN CURLE, JACOB, I., 440.
- VAN DAM, RIF. of N. Y., III., 50, 222, 224.
- VAN DEERING'S MILLS, III., 559.
- VAN DER DONCK, ADRIAN, author of the *Vertoogh*, II., 130; leader in New Netherland, 181 *et seq.*, 189.
- VANDEBUSEN, COLONEL, of Carolina, II., 561.
- VAN DER GREST, CAPTAIN, II., 125.
- VAN DOEN, GEN. EARL, at Corinth, IV., 534.
- "VANDERBILT," THE, IV., 459.
- VANE, SIR HENRY, in Massachusetts, I., 553; II., 41; aids Williams, 43, 104.
- VANE, pirate captain, III., 98.
- VAN HORNE, DAVID, III., 232, note.
- VAN HORNE, THOS. B., defeated, IV., 188.
- VAN MURRAY, WILLIAM, sent to France, IV., 134.
- VAN NESS, COLONEL, III., 462.
- VAN RENSSELAER, STEPHEN, at Queenstown, IV., 190.
- VAN SCHAIK, COL., his expedition against the Onondagas, IV., 4.
- VAN SCHAIK'S ISLAND, III., 576.
- VAN TWILLER, WOUTER, in New Netherland, I., 436.
- VAN VOORST, at Pavonia, I., 443.
- VAN WART, ISAAC, captor of André, IV., 24.
- VAN ZANDT, M. M., of N. Y., III., 226.
- VAN ZANDT, MR., Texas minister, IV., 369.
- VAN ZANDT, WINAN, III., 232, note.
- VARNOK, COL., quoted, III., 584, note.
- VARNUM, COL., III., 497.
- "VARNUM," THE, at New Orleans, IV., 538.
- VASCO NORES. (See Balboa.)
- VAUBESVILLE, MARQUIS DE, at N. O., II., 550; Gov. of Canada, III., 46; incites Indians, 133; controlled by the Jesuits, 137.
- VAUDREUIL, fighting at, III., 457.
- VAUGHAN, COL., at Louisburg, III., 312.

- VAUGHAN, GEN., at N. Y., *iii*, 498.  
 VAUGHAN, LIEUT.-GOV. OF N. H., *iii*, 138.  
 VAUQUELIN, CAPT., at Quebec, *iii*, 305, 311.  
 VEALTOWN, N. J., *iii*, 524.  
 VELASCO, DON LUIS DE, *i*, 220.  
 VELASQUEZ, DON DIEGO, *i*, 148.  
 VENABLES, GEN., *ii*, 481.  
 VENANGO, *iii*, 257, 259; captured, 328.  
 VENEGAS, the historian, *ii*, 589, 590.  
 VENNER, *ii*, 379, note.  
 VERA CRUZ, captured by Scott, *iv*, 376.  
 VERDRIFTIG HOECK, Hudson River, *i*, 352.  
 VERGENNES, COUNT DE, his influence against America, *iv*, 76.  
 VERHULT, WILLIAM, Gov. of Dutch colony, *i*, 367.  
 VERIN, JOSHUA, *ii*, 40.  
 VERLETTENBERG, in N. Y. City, *ii*, 340.  
 VERMONT, the dispute over, *iii*, 494; the question of her status, *iv*, 78 *et seq.*; declares herself an independent State, 79; admitted to the Union, 82.  
 VERNON, JAMES, *iii*, 143, note.  
 VERNON, ADMIRAL, sent to the West Indies, *ii*, 560; *iii*, 159.  
 VERPLANCK, GULIAM C. his revenue bill, *iv*, 310.  
 VERPLANK'S LANDING, captured, *iii*, 615.  
 VERRAZANO, GIOVANNI DA, voyages of, *i*, 176, 180.  
 VERRAZANO, HIERONIMUS DA, *i*, 176, note.  
 "VERTUOOS" or REPRESENTATION, *ii*, 130, 138.  
 VESPUCCI, AMERIGO, voyages of, *i*, 121, 122; letter to De Medici, 124; to Soderini, 126; America named for him, 127.  
 VICKSBURG, batteries passed by Farragut, *iv*, 530; Grant begins operations against, 533; siege, 557; surrender, 559.  
 VILLAGAGNON, in South America, *i*, 189.  
 VIRGENNES, *iii*, 257; captured, 511.  
 VINCENT, GEN., at battle of Stony Creek, *iv*, 197.  
 VINES, RICHARD, in Maine, *i*, 329, 335.  
 VINLAND, of the Northmen, *i*, 42.  
 VINTON, MR., *iv*, 415.  
 VIOMENIL, BARON DE, at Yorktown, *iv*, 78.  
 VIRGINIA, called AMERICAN, *i*, 220; named by Raleigh, 245; first colony in, 269; colonial laws, 300; slavery introduced, 302; massacre in 479; governors of, *ii*, 201 *et seq.*; massacre in, 204; and the Commonwealth, 211; Bacon's rebellion, 302 *et seq.*; *iii*, 53; a royal province, 57; rebellions in, 53; state prisoners sent to, 58; condition of in 1692, 64, 68; towns, 78; against taxation, 333; Stamp Act, 339, 340; adopts a constitution, 487; on independence, 479; political importance, *iv*, 246.  
 "VIRGINIA," THE, first American ship, *i*, 232.  
 VIRGINIA COMPANY, charters of, *i*, 267, 291; hostility to Plymouth Co., 332; James I. and, 476; dissolution, 482; attempt to reestablish, *ii*, 202.  
 VIRGINIA, Winthrop on massacre in, *ii*, 57.  
 VISCAINO, on the Pacific coast, *ii*, 565 *et seq.*  
 VOLANOS, a pilot in Viscaino's fleet, *ii*, 536.  
 VON STERN, GENERAL, *iii*, 493.  
 VOYAGERS, THE, origin of, *ii*, 522.  
 VRIESEDAEL, De Vries's colony, *i*, 462.  
 "VULTURE," THE, her connection with Arnold's plot, *iv*, 20.  
 WABASH RIVER, origin of the name, *ii*, 507 and note.  
 WACHUSETT INDIANS, at Lancaster, *ii*, 414.  
 WACHUSETT MOUNT, *ii*, 414.  
 WADDLE, WM., of Gorton party, *ii*, 75, note.  
 WADSWORTH, CAPT., *iii*, 28.  
 WADSWORTH, COL., *iii*, 393.  
 WADSWORTH, GEN., *iii*, 495.  
 WADSWORTH, HENRY, *iv*, 190.  
 WAGES in Massachusetts in 1715, *iii*, 127; in England, 127, note.  
 WAGNER, FORT, *iv*, 544; reduced, 589.  
 WAHAP'S, skirmish at, *iv*, 37.  
 WAHAGNONAWIT, on Wheelwright's deed, *ii*, 436.  
 WAHGINNACUT, a Connecticut chief, *i*, 54f.  
 WAKE, pirate, *iii*, 34.  
 WAKELET, Ingram's lieutenant, *ii*, 315.  
 WALCOT, MARY, and the witches, *ii*, 458 *et seq.*  
 WALDECKES, *iii*, 631; defeated in N. J., 546.  
 WALDENNES, THE, on the Delaware, *ii*, 162.  
 WALDO, CAPT., at Jamestown, *i*, 296.  
 WALDO PATENT, THE, *ii*, 427, note.  
 WALDRON, MAJOR RICHARD, resists Allen, *ii*, 434, 435; outtraps the Indians, 440; at the Kennebec, 441; murdered, 444, 445.  
 WALDRON, RESOLVED, Commissioner to Maryland, *ii*, 250.  
 WALDSEEMULLER, MARTIN, publishes *Cosmographic Introductio*, *i*, 126; names America, 137.  
 WALFORD, GOODWIFE, a witch, *ii*, 467.  
 WALFORD, THOMAS, at Charlestown, *i*, 581; fined and banished, 533.  
 WALKER, GEN., in Antietam campaign, *iv*, 500.  
 WALKER, HENDERSON, of N. C., death of, *iii*, 86.  
 WALKER, ADMIRAL, SIR HOVARDEN, *iii*, 45.  
 WALKER, JOHN, *ii*, 44, note.  
 WALKER, ROBERT J., Governor of Kansas, *iv*, 414.  
 WALKER, WILLIAM, filibuster, *iv*, 423.  
 "WALK-IN-THE-WATER," THE, *iv*, 275.  
 WALKLATE, GEORGE, *iii*, 52.  
 WALL STREET (N. Y.), origin of name, *ii*, 333.  
 WALLABOUT BAY, the Waal-boght, *i*, 366; *iii*, 498.  
 WALLACE, CAPT., of the *Ross*, *iii*, 417.  
 WALLACE, LEWIS, at Shiloh, *iv*, 524.  
 WALLY, MAJOR, of Plymouth, *ii*, 398.  
 WALLY on Leisler, *iii*, 20.  
 WALLOOMSCOE RIVER, *iii*, 581.  
 WALLOONS, in America, *i*, 365.  
 WALLYS, SAMUEL, and Connecticut charter, *ii*, 392.  
 WALPOLE GRANT, THE, *iii*, 257, note.  
 WALPOLE, HOBACB, *iii*, 389, note; quoted, 378, note.  
 WALPOLE, SIR ROBERT, quoted, *iii*, 331.  
 WALPOLE'S LETTERS, quoted, *iii*, 282, note.  
 WALSHINGHAM, SIR FRANCIS, *i*, 232, 341.  
 WALTER, THE REV. MR., *iii*, 128.  
 WALTON, GEORGE, *ii*, 467.  
 WAMESIE, *ii*, 433, note.  
 WAMPANOAGS, or POKANOKETS, *ii*, 402, 404.  
 WAMSUTTA. (See Alexander.)  
 "WANTON GOSPELLERS," in Massachusetts, *ii*, 67.  
 WAR declared by England against France (1702), *iii*, 122.  
 WAR with the French, *iii*, 250 *et seq.*; expenses of, 330, 331.  
 WAR DEMOCRATS, *iv*, 449.  
 WARD, ANDREW, *ii*, 22, note.  
 WARD, GEN. ARDENAS, at Boston, *iii*, 394, 407, 426.  
 WARD, COLONEL, fortifies Brooklyn, *iii*, 462.  
 WARD, ENSIGN, at Pittsburg, *iii*, 250.  
 WARD, Governor of Rhode Island, *iii*, 339.  
 WARD, REV. NATHANIEL, *ii*, 42; *Simple Cobler of Agawam*, 59, note; "Body of Liberties," 61; son punished, 66, note.  
 WARD, MRS. S. A., *iv*, 276, note.  
 WARDSWORTH, CAPTAIN, and Conn. charter, *ii*, 392; killed, 416.  
 WAREHAM, JOHN, of Dorchester, *i*, 531, 532.  
 WARNE, THOMAS, of East Jersey, *iii*, 6, note.  
 WARNER, COLONEL, of Va., quoted, *iii*, 52.  
 WARNER, JOHN, of Gorton party, *ii*, 75, note.  
 WARNER, COLONEL SETS, *iii*, 436, 574, 581.  
 WARREN, ADMIRAL, in command on the American coast, *iv*, 205.  
 WARREN, CAPTAIN, at St. Augustine, *ii*, 562; *iii*, 226.  
 WARREN, COMMODORE, *iii*, 209, 218, 215.  
 WARREN, GEN. GOVERNOUR K., at Gettysburg, *iv*, 554 *et seq.*; in overland campaign, 571 *et seq.*; in siege of Petersburg, *iv*, 534.  
 WARREN, JAMES, letter from Adams to, *iii*, 476; to Gerry, 478, 582, 617, note.  
 WARREN, JOSEPH, his oration, *iii*, 380; his prediction, 386; earlock shot, 392; letter to Gage, 394; killed, 403; reports Suffolk Resolutions, 472.  
 WARREN, MARY, confession on witchcraft, *ii*, 463.  
 WARREN, ADMIRAL, SIR PETER, *iii*, 243.  
 WARREN, CAPTAIN RATCLIFF, *i*, 501.  
 WARREN, RICHARD, of the *Maryflower*, *i*, 393, note.  
 WARREN, WINSLOW, *iii*, 476, second note.  
 WARRENTON, *iv*, 507.  
 WARRINGTON, CAPT., *iv*, 224.  
 WARWICK, R. I. (See Shawomet.)  
 WARWICK, Penn., *ii*, 556.  
 WARWICK, EARL OF, *i*, 481; *ii*, 68; on Williams charter, 102.  
 WASHINGTON CITY, the Capital removed to, *iv*, 135; Ross's expedition against, 213; public buildings burned, 220.

- WASHINGTON, FORT, III., 491, 513.  
 WASHINGTON, FORT, site of Cincinnati, IV., 112.  
 WASHINGTON, GEORGE, sent to Venango, III., 269; joins Braddock, 284; joins Forbes, 300; appointed Commander-in-chief, 407; at Cambridge, 408; his medal, 428; instructs Arnold, 442; hurries troops to N. Y., 462; a letter to, refused, 436; in New York, 506; crosses the Delaware, 522, 531; marches on Princeton, 532; correspondence with Howe, 541; breaks camp at Morristown, 550; at Hartsville, 551; at battle of Brandywine, 554 *et seq.*; at Valley Forge, 593; pursues Clinton, 602; at Monmouth, 604; rebukes Lee, 604; at Hartford, IV., 21; at Wetherfield, 65; interview with an aged patriot, 71; at Newburgh, 84 *et seq.*; plot to capture 84; monarchy proposed to, 85, his address to the army, 88; takes leave of his officers, 89; his journey to the West, 95; opinion of Congress, 95; on societies for managing public affairs, 96; presides over Constitutional Convention, 100; chosen President, 104; etiquette during his presidency, 111; his death, 136; Lee's eulogy on, 138.  
 WASHINGTON, JOHN, of Va., II., 294, 295.  
 WASHINGTON, LAWRENCE, III., 78; in the Ohio Company, 257.  
 WASHINGTON, LUND, at Mt. Vernon, IV., 55.  
 WASHINGTON, WILLIAM AUGUSTINE, in Ohio Company, III., 267; at Trenton, 529; IV., 18; at battle of Cowpens, 42, 43; at Guilford Court House, 46; at Rutaw Springs, 64.  
 WASHITA RIVER, II., 546.  
 "WASP," THE, captures the *Frolic*, IV., 192; captures the *Reindeer*, 234.  
 WATERBURY, CONN., IV., 245.  
 WATERMAN, RICHARD, II., 40, note; one of Gorton party, 75, note.  
 WATERS, ANTHONY, an agitator, II., 257.  
 WARETOWN, MASS., settled, I., 532; emigration from, II., 25.  
 WATSON, FORT, capture of, IV., 57.  
 WATTS, ROBERT, III., 232, note.  
 WAUGH, DOROTHY, a friend, at New Amsterdam, II., 239.  
 WAWROOK INDIANS, II., 435.  
 WAXHAW, action at, IV., 30.  
 WATLAND, FRANCIS, IV., 336.  
 WAYNE, ANTHONY, in Canada, III., 450, 544; at Brandywine, 554; at Paoli, 567; at Germantown, 569; captures Stony Point, 616; attempt to suppress mutiny, IV., 50; campaign against Indians, 116.  
 WEALTH OF THE COLONIES, III., 331.  
 WEATHERSFORD, Wm., IV., 203.  
 WEBB, COL. CHARLES, III., 515.  
 WEBB, GENERAL, at Oswego, III., 291; at Fort Edward, 292; his cowardice, 294.  
 WEBB, GEN. J. WATSON, III., 496, note.  
 WEBB, LIEUT.-COL. SAMUEL B., III., 495, 496.  
 WEBSTER, a British officer under Cornwallis, at New York, III., 498.  
 WEBSTER, COL., at battle of Camden, IV., 36.  
 WEBSTER, DANIEL, leads free-trade party, IV., 245; defends U. S. Bank, 301; his debate with Hayne, 305; instructs Minister Everett, 345; removed from the Cabinet, 384; on the compromises of 1850, 392.  
 WEBSTER, LIEUT.-COLONEL, at Guilford Court House, IV., 46.  
 WEBSTER, MASS., IV., 315.  
 WEBSTER, NOAH, III., 582; his books, IV., 111.  
 WICKQUASGEEKS, Indian tribe, I., 451.  
 WIDDERBURN insults Franklin, III., 369.  
 WILD, THURLOW, IV., 440.  
 WILDON, GENERAL, III., 544, 556.  
 WILKS, JOHN, II., 113, note.  
 WINTAGO, a squaw sachem, III., 404.  
 "WILCOCK," THE, Penn.'s vessel, II., 439.  
 WILDER, REV. THOMAS, Mass. agent, II., 101, 377.  
 WILKING, DR. JAMES C., cited, III., 476, note.  
 WILLS, Mo., Indian attack at, III., 441.  
 WILLS, WILLIAM, II., 320.  
 WILSON, tradition concerning America, I., 66 *et seq.*  
 WILKES, MASON, quoted, III., 397, note.  
 WENTWORTH, BENNING, II., 430, note; Gov. of N. H., III., 199; Louisiana expedition, 211, note; his administration, 198.  
 WENTWORTH, SIR JOHN, II., 427, note.  
 WENTWORTH, JOHN, of N. H., III., 138, 139.  
 WEUQUASH, a Pequot deserter, II., 12.  
 WEROWOCOMOCCO, home of Powhatan, I., 231.  
 WESLEY, CHARLES, goes to Georgia, III., 151.  
 WESLEY, JOHN, III., 151, 203.  
 WESSAGOUSSET. (See Weymouth.)  
 WEST, CAPTAIN, assistant to Gorges, I., 334.  
 WEST, MR., on James River, I., 294.  
 WEST INDIA COMPANY, Dutch, II., 31, 123, 146.  
 WEST NEW JERSEY. (See New Jersey.)  
 WEST POINT, Arnold takes command of, IV., 18.  
 WEST POINT, Va., II., 313; taken, 315; IV., 468.  
 WEST, BENJAMIN, cited, III., 334.  
 WEST, FRANCIS, of Virginia, I., 484.  
 WEST, JOSEPH, of Carolina, II., 231; Governor of South Carolina, 233.  
 WEST, ROBERT, of East Jersey, III., 6, note.  
 WESTBROOK, COLONEL, arrests Kaelé, III., 194.  
 WESTCHESTER (Oost-dorp), settled, III., 245.  
 WESTCOAT, STUKELER, II., 39, note.  
 WESTERLY, R. I., III., 114, 205.  
 WESTERN COMPANY, II., 531 *et seq.*, 546.  
 WESTFIELD, MASS., II., 406.  
 WESTMINSTER, TREATY OF, II., 352.  
 WESTON, FRANCIS, II., 40, note, 70 *et seq.*, 75, note.  
 WESTON, THOMAS, aids the Leyden Puritans, I., 334; in New England, 410.  
 WESTWOOD, WILLIAM, II., 22, note.  
 WETHERFIELD, Conn., settled, I., 549; II., 6, 9, 22; conference of commanders at, IV., 65.  
 WETMORES, colonies at, I., 403, 408, 410.  
 WETMOURN, GEORGE, voyage of, I., 315, 316; Indians captured by, 318.  
 WHALLEY, COL. EDWARD, II., 379 *et seq.*, 380, note.  
 WHATELY, MASS., II., 414.  
 WHATELY, MR., his duel, III., 369.  
 WHEELER, CAPTAIN, and Nipmuck Indians, II., 407.  
 WHEELWRIGHT, REV. JOHN, in Boston, I., 553; II., 42; at Exeter, N. H., 422; in Maine, 423; in England, 423; Indian deed to, 434, 435, 436.  
 WHIG PARTY, THE, III., 25, 43; IV., 417.  
 WHIPPLE, commands a cruiser, III., 414.  
 WHIPPLE, COMMODORE, at Charleston, IV., 12.  
 WHISKEY INSURRECTION, IV., 118 *et seq.*  
 WHITE, COLONEL, IV., 13.  
 WHITE, ANDREW, in Md., I., 489; narrative of, 491.  
 WHITE, JOHN, of Raleigh's colony, I., 251, 252, 253, 254.  
 WHITE, REV. JOHN, of Dorchester, I., 420.  
 WHITE HOUSE, on the Pamunkey, IV., 473.  
 WHITE MAN'S LAND; tradition of, I., 53, note.  
 WHITE OAK CREEK, affairs at, IV., 484.  
 WHITE PEOPLE, III., 37.  
 WHITE PLAINS, III., 513; battle of, 515.  
 WHITEFIELD, GEORGE, in Va. III., 77; at Savannah, 153; his sympathy with slaves, 154; his orphan house, 155; in New England, 203; his oratory, 206, 207; his counsel as to the Louisiana expedition, 211.  
 WHITEHALL, N. Y., III., 285.  
 WHITEHALL STREET, N. Y., name of II., 3, 41.  
 WHITEHAVEN, England, III., 618.  
 WHITESIDE, GENERAL, in Black Hawk war, IV., 235.  
 WHITFIELD, JOHN W., in Kansas, IV., 411.  
 WHITING, LIEUT., at Lake George, III., 237.  
 WHITNEY, ADDISON O., IV., 447, note.  
 WHITNEY, ELLI, II., 551; invents the cotton-gin, IV., 108.  
 WHITNEY, SYLVEANUS, III., 373.  
 WHITTIER, JOHN G., IV., 331.  
 WICKENBAM, WILLIAM, at Flushing, II., 239.  
 WICKES, JOHN, aids Gorton, II., 69, 75, note.  
 WICKFORD, R. I., III., 114.  
 WIGGINS, THOMAS, of N. H., attacks Mason and Barefoot, II., 431, 432.  
 WIGWAGOCCO, see-fight In, I., 501, 502.  
 WILBORN, SAMUEL, II., 44, note, 113, note.  
 WILCOX, GEN., at Frazer's Farm, IV., 426.  
 WILCOX, GEN. C. M., at Gettysburg, IV., 555.  
 WILDER, REV. THOMAS, his son, II., 63, note.  
 WILDERNESS, battle of the, IV., 573 *et seq.*  
 WILDWYCK, or WILTYWYCK. (See Esopus.)  
 WILKES, CHARLES, captures Mason and Slidell, IV., 400.  
 WILKES, FREDERICK, III., 200.  
 WILKES, JOHN, III., 335.

- WILKESBARE, III.**, 609. \*  
**WILKINSON, CAPT. HENRY**, of N. C., II., 288.  
**WILKINSON, MAJOR**, III., 526, 592.  
**WILKINSON, COL.**, his maid, IV., 116.  
**WILKINSON, GEN.**, connection with Burr's scheme, IV., 151; in command at Cincinnati, 136; treason, 137; expedition down the St. Lawrence, 201; takes Mobile, 202; court-martialled, 210.  
**WILKINS, MAJOR**, wreck of, III., 322.  
**WILLARD, WITCHRAFT**, II., 459.  
**WILLARD, SIMON**, at Brookfield, II., 408.  
**WILLEMSTADT.** (See Albany.)  
**WILLETT, LIEUT.-COL.**, at Oriskany, III., 578.  
**WILLETT, MARINUS**, his exploit, III., 458.  
**WILLETT, THOMAS**, commissioner, II., 137; at Plymouth, 143.  
**WILLIAM OF ORANGE**, murder of, I., 341.  
**WILLIAM AND MARY**, accession of, III., 12.  
**WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE**, III., 59, 70.  
**WILLIAM III.**, II., 892; proclaimed in Boston, 895; III., 26; death of, 178.  
**WILLIAM, FORT**, Georgia, III., 159.  
**WILLIAM HENRY, FOURTH**, III., 289, 292; capitulates to Montcalm, 294.  
**WILLIAMS**, at Hartford, II., 25.  
**WILLIAMS, COL.**, III., 581.  
**WILLIAMS, MR.**, on Welsh tradition, I., 72.  
**WILLIAMS, MR.**, indicted in Alabama, IV., 323.  
**WILLIAMS, REV. MR.**, captured at Deerfield, III., 123.  
**WILLIAMS, DAVID**, captor of André, IV., 24.  
**WILLIAMS, REV. ELIAH**, III., 502, note.  
**WILLIAMS, COL. EPHRAIM**, III., 250, 286, and note.  
**WILLIAMS, JONATHAN**, III., 371.  
**WILLIAMS, OTHO**, at Guilford Court House, IV., 46.  
**WILLIAMS, ROGER**, at Manhattan, I., 400; at Boston, 533; at Salem and Plymouth, 535; controversy and banishment, 542, 544; founds Providence, 547; II., 7, 9, 39; his influence, 51; receives Gorton, 69; letter to Winthrop, 78; Rhode Island charter, 99 *et seq.*; letter to Mason, 102; agent of R. I. in England, 111; against the Friends, 153.  
**WILLIAMSBURG, VA.**, III., 70; the allied armies arrive at, IV., 71.  
**WILLIAMS COLLEGE**, III., 287, note.  
**WILLIAMSON, DR. HUGH**, III., 475, note.  
**WILLIAMSTOWN, MASS.**, III., 433.  
**WILLOUGHBY, SIR HUGH**, voyage of, I., 227.  
**WILMINGTON, DEL.**, III., 563.  
**WILMOT, DAVID**, his proviso, IV., 386; in Philadelphia Convention, 422.  
**WILSON (Negro Plot)**, a sailor, III., 225.  
**WILSON, EDWARD**, killed in a duel, II., 527.  
**WILSON, HENRY**, error in his book, IV., 266; challenged, 420.  
**WILSON, GEN. JAMES H.**, at Petersburg, IV., 591.  
**WILSON, REV. JOHN**, II., 41; strikes Holmes, 106; insults Quakers, 198.  
**WILSON'S CREEK**, battle of, IV., 455.  
**WINCHESTER**, Milroy defeated at, IV., 551; Early defeated at, 594.  
**WINCHESTER, GEN.**, captured, IV., 194.  
**WINCKEL STREET, N. Y.**, II., 340.  
**WINCOB, JOHN**, patent granted to the Puritans in his name, I., 338.  
**WINDER, GEN.**, captured, IV., 198.  
**WINDER, WILLIAM H.**, in command near Washington, IV., 215.  
**WINDSOR, CONN.**, settled, I., 543; II., 6, 9, 22.  
**WINDSOR, N. S.**, III., 274.  
**WINGFIELD, EDWARD MARIA**, of Virginia, I., 267; at Jamestown, 289 *et seq.*; trouble with John Smith, 273 *et seq.*; deposed, 277; returns to England, 286.  
**WINGINA**, an Indian chief in Va., I., 244, 248.  
**WINNEBAGO, THE**, IV., 295.  
**WINNICUMETT.** (See Hampton.)  
**WINNIPISOGEE, LAKE**, Indians of, II., 435.  
**WINSLOW, EDWARD**, at Leyden, I., 380; envoy to Massachusetts, 407; in England, 413, 415, 417; R. I. patent, II., 43; on Gorton claims in, 93; sketch of, 98, note; meets Stuyvesant in W. I., 157.  
**WINSLOW, LIEUT.-COL. JOHN**, III., 375 *et seq.*  
**WINSLOW, JOHN A.**, his victory in the *Kearsarge*, IV., 589.  
**WINTHROP, ADAM**, II., 255, note.  
**WINTHROP, GEN. FRIZ-JOHN**, III., 27.  
**WINTHROP, JOHN**, in Mass., I., 526, 527, 529; on Endicott's expedition, II., 4; in religious controversy, 41; on Mrs. Hutchinson, 43; Aquidneck settlers, 46; Coddington's letter, 48; special providences, 54 *et seq.*; the settlement at Providence, 61, 69; the Gorton matter, 72, 82, 87, 89; Uncas and Miantonomo, 93 *et seq.*, 97; correspondence with Stuyvesant, 124; advice to Governor Eaton, 127; III., 112, 113, 117.  
**WINTHROP, JOHN, JR.**, Connecticut, I., 550; at Saybrook, II., 5; at New Netherland, 263.  
**WINTHROP, ROBERT C.**, candidate for Speaker, IV., 389.  
**WINTHROP, THEODORE**, killed, IV., 450.  
**WIAT, WILLIAM**, represents the Cherokees, IV., 239.  
**WISCONSIN**, explorations in, II., 500 *et seq.*  
**WISCONSIN RIVER**, II., 501, 503, 504.  
**WISE, REV. JOHN**, advice as to Andros, II., 389.  
**WISE, REV. MR.**, of Ipswich, III., 123.  
**WISE, HENRY A.**, leads Democracy in Virginia, IV., 417; calls convention of Governors, 423.  
**WISNER, HENRY**, III., 484, note.  
**WISTAR'S FORD**, III., 563.  
**WITCHRAFT**, II., 450 *et seq.*; in Europe, 451 *et seq.*; in Mass., 455 *et seq.*; in N. H., 456 *et seq.*  
**WITCHES' CREEK, N. H.**, II., 468.  
**WITCH TROT, N. H.**, II., 464.  
**WITH, JOHN**, artist, I., 248.  
**WITHERHEAD, MARY**, a Friend, at New Amsterdam, II., 239.  
**WITHLACOCHEE**, campaign on the, IV., 363.  
**WITTS, WILLIAM**, at Lynn, Mass., II., 106.  
**WOCOKON**, North Carolina, I., 242, note, 247.  
**WOLCOTT, OLIVER**, ladies of his family make bullets of King George's statue, III., 487, 495; quoted, 522; joins Gates, 687.  
**WOLCOTT, ROGER**, expedition against Louisburg, III., 211.  
**WOLFE, BRIG.-GEN. JAMES**, at Louisburg, III., 297; Quebec, 304 *et seq.*  
**WOLFE'S COVE**, III., 309.  
**WOLLASTON'S, CAPT.**, colony, I., 423.  
**WOMAN** with 300 living descendants, III., 10.  
**WONDERSTRAND**, Cape Cod so named, I., 47.  
**WONNELAUSET**, a N. H. sachem, II., 437.  
**WOOD, FERNANDO**, IV., 439.  
**WOOD, REBECCA**, and Penn, III., 178.  
**WOOD, GEN. THOMAS J.**, at Chattanooga, IV., 566.  
**WOODBINE**, in Florida, IV., 261.  
**WOODBRIDGE, NEW JERSEY**, II., 472; III., 522.  
**WOODBRIDGE, REV. MR.**, on "stone-throwing," II., 468.  
**WOODBURY, LEVI**, IV., 300.  
**WOODFORD, GEN.**, III., 544.  
**"WOODHOUSE," THE**, II., 185.  
**WOOD'S CREEK**, skirmish at, III., 574.  
**WOOL, JOHN E.**, at Queenstown, IV., 190; moves against Chihuahua, 373.  
**WOOLMAN**, early abolitionist, III., 177.  
**WOOLMAN, JOHN**, II., 168, 181.  
**WOOSTER, GEN. DAVID**, III., 407, note; at Quebec, 449; at N. Y., 457; pursues Tryon, 547; mortally wounded, 548.  
**WORCESTER**, battle of, II., 377.  
**WORCESTER, MASS.**, how named, III., 383.  
**WORCESTER, REV. MR.**, IV., 290.  
**WORDEN, JOHN L.**, his victory in the *Monitor*, IV., 465.  
**WORLEY**, pirate captain, III., 93.  
**WORMINGHURST**, estate of Penn, II., 489.  
**WORMLY, CAPTAIN**, II., 208.  
**WORTH, WILLIAM J.**, commands in Florida, IV., 364; in Mexican war, 371 *et seq.*  
**WOWASQUATUCKETT RIVER**, II., 39.  
**WREN, SIR CHRISTOPHER**, III., 59.  
**WRIGHT, GOV.**, of Georgia, III., 475.  
**WRIGHT, MAJOR**, in Mexico, IV., 281.  
**WRIGHT, GEN. HORATIO G.**, at Petersburg, IV., 591.  
**WRIGHT, MARY**, to Boston magistrates, II., 191.  
**WRITS OF ASSISTANCE**, III., 332.  
**WROTH, ENSIGN**, III., 274, note.  
**WUSSAUSMON**, a Christian Indian, II., 405.  
**WYANDOT INDIANS**, represent the Hurons, II., 496, note; join Pontiac, III., 317.  
**WYAT, SIR FRANCIS**, in Virginia, I., 478, 484; re-appointed Governor, II., 201.

- WYCKOFF'S HILL, III., 499.  
 WYLLY, COLONEL, III., 501.  
 WYMAN, JEFFRIES, on shell-heaps, I., 14, note.  
 WYNN, CAPTAIN, in Virginia Council, I., 290.  
 WYOMING, MASSACRE OF, III., 608.  
 WYOMING COUNTRY, dispute over, IV., 97.  
 WYTHE, in Constitutional Convention, IV., 101.
- X.** *X.* *Z.* correspondence, IV., 123.
- Y**AGERS, DONOP'S, Hessian sharpshooters, III., 498 *et seq.*  
 YALE STUDENTS, III., 615.  
 YAMACRAW, Indian chief, III., 145.  
 "YANKEE," THE, exploit of, IV., 206.  
 YAOCOMICCO, village and Indian king in Maryland, I., 495, 497.  
 YAQUI INDIANS, II., 587, 596.  
 YAROO RIVER, De Soto on, I., 164.  
 YEAMANS, SIR JOHN, of S. C., II., 275, 282, 288.  
 YEARDLEY, SIR GEORGE, in Virginia, I., 305, 478, 484.  
 YELL, ARCHIBALD, killed, IV., 375.  
 YELLOW FEVER in New York, III., 88; on the Atlantic coast, IV., 125.  
 YEMASSER INDIANS, II., 560; III., 94.  
 YEO, SIR JAMES, in command on the lakes, IV., 195.  
 YEOMEN, English, in the 17th century, I., 373.  
 YORGE, FRANCIS, III., 100.
- YORK, DUKE of, II., 35; III., 17 *et seq.* (See also James II.)  
 YORK, MAINE (AGAMENTICUS), I., 50, 420; "city of Gorgeana," 420; destroyed, 447.  
 YORK (now Toronto), destruction of, IV., 196.  
 YORETOWN, Cornwallis fortifies, IV., 71; besieged, 72; surrendered, 74; McClellan's siege of, 468; evacuated, 470.  
 YORKE, SIR JOSEPH, III., 454.  
 YORKSHIRE, II., 827. (See Long Island.)  
 YOUNG, BRIGHAM, IV., 427.  
 YOUNGS, JOHN, on Long Island, II., 258  
 YOUNGSTOWNS, destroyed, IV., 202.  
 YUMA INDIANS, II., 594.
- Z**AGONI, MAJOR, his charge on the rebels at Springfield, Mo., IV., 468.  
 ZAGUATO, city of, II., 582, 588.  
 ZANESVILLE, O., school for colored children broken up, IV., 384.  
 ZENKER, JOHN PETER, III., 222 *et seq.*  
 ZENI BROTHERS, narrative of, I., 76.  
 ZESOB, FATHER, with La Salle, II., 512.  
 ZICHMUT, a Frisland prince, I., 78.  
 ZOPUS, III., 26.  
 ZSCHOKKE, HEINRICH, II., 169.  
 ZUNI, a people of New Mexico, I., 76, note.  
 ZUNI (the Spanish Cibola), II., 581 *et seq.*  
 "Zwol," a Dutch vessel, II., 125.